Textual Parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants and Book of Commandments as Found in the Bible

Ellis T. Rasmussen
Brigham Young University - Provo
ABSTRACT

OF

"TEXTUAL PARALLELS TO THE DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS
AND BOOK OF COMMANDMENTS AS FOUND IN
THE BIBLE"

THESIS

BY

ELLIS T. RASMUSSEN

The Problem

The problem of this thesis is: What textual relationship does the Doctrine and Covenants of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints bear to the Bible, King James Version?

As a preliminary hypothesis, it has been assumed that there are phrases and clauses in the Doctrine and Covenants similar enough in construction and meaning to some of the phrases and clauses in the Bible to permit selection of samples from both that will parallel each other. Whether such parallel phrasing, when found, would appear to be a result of quoting, adapting, reiterating, renewing, alluding or simply coincidental construction constituted part of the problem. The following phases were accordingly chosen to be investigated:

(1) How many textual parallels per verse may be found
for each section and if any variation in frequency appears, what factors seem to cause it? (2) To what extent are any such phrases or clauses repeatedly used? (3) How closely do the word groups compare to each other, granted that the best available parallels have been selected from the Bible text and the Doctrine and Covenants? (4) If the varieties of parallels can be classified, in what proportion does each variety appear? (5) Is there any appreciable difference in the number or kind of parallels found in the Book of Commandments as compared to those in the Doctrine and Covenants? (6) In which books of the Bible are the parallels found and with what frequency in each book? (7) As a related problem, are there parallels in the Doctrine and Covenants to the Book of Mormon text in common with, or in addition to, those from the Bible? (8) What discernible purposes do the textual parallels serve in the Doctrine and Covenants?

Other related problems such as the reasons for the occurrence of Bible-like language in the Doctrine and Covenants, the relationship of the style of this book to that of Joseph Smith's private compositions, its relationship to religious writings and speech common to his times, etc. could not be undertaken at this time. All of the Doctrine and Covenants could not be examined because of the demands of time but the portion of it corresponding approximately to the Book of Commandments was completed.

That which has been done could be improved upon were it done again because of the difficulty involved in finding and
selecting the closest possible parallels out of the long lists of phrases found in a complete concordance under every key word. The nature of this limitation will be further clarified in the next topic.

**Procedure**

The principal tools and sources used were a concordance to the Doctrine and Covenants, a concordance to the Bible, a copy of the King James Version of the Bible, a copy of the most recent edition of the Doctrine and Covenants and a reprinted copy of the Book of Commandments. Each of these books is more completely described in the body of the thesis report.

Practically every substantive and verb with their modifiers had to be sought out in the concordance of the Bible in the process of selecting possible parallels. As the collection proceeded and phrases or clauses appeared again for which parallels had already been found they were located and marked in a concordance to the Doctrine and Covenants and the location of the Biblical parallel to them recorded in the margin to facilitate repeated relocation of them. Thus for each word group studied either or both of the concordances had to be consulted. Each passage with its parallel was marked with code symbols for classification later as to type of parallelism and, when possible, as to particular function.

A similar procedure was followed for a sampling of Book of Mormon parallels in the first five sections of the Doctrine and Covenants and corresponding chapters of the Book of Commandments.
Related Studies

Various studies of the Doctrine and Covenants and the Book of Commandments as well as studies of the prophetic books of the Bible as related to Latter-day Saint books and doctrines were consulted to discover what investigations have been made which bear upon the solution of this thesis problem. It was found that some writers who do not believe in any divine authenticity to the Doctrine and Covenants account the parallels to be evidence of cribbing, lack of originality, desire to deceive, or other nefarious motives on the part of the revelator. Those who have accepted the book as divinely inspired on the other hand see evidence in it of reiteration or elucidation of Biblical teachings, allusion to prophecy now fulfilled or repetition of predictions yet to be fulfilled, re-emphasis of divine commands, etc. None of the studies, however, present more than a few random samples of Biblical phrasing in the modern Scripture and these chosen usually to illustrate their hypothesis.

The present investigation is accordingly warranted so far as lack of work done in the field justifies it.

Historical and descriptive works relating the procedure whereby the printed revelations came into their present form in the Doctrine and Covenants were consulted for information as to whether or how the Bible was employed as they were written. No report was found indicating it to have been consulted.
The Analysis

When the data had been collected, appropriate aspects of the findings were tabulated with respect to each of the phases of the problem. General observations were drawn concerning each table, and the significance of them synthesized in the conclusions.

Some of the generalizations may be briefly stated here. For details and demonstrations of their basis it is quite necessary to turn to the tables and the generalizations following them.

The sections of the Doctrine and Covenants varied in number of parallels per verse. (The range was from 0.33 to 5.00; the median number 1.30 per verse.) Little evidence was found that the number was higher or lower according to the manner of receiving the revelations, but there is evidence that the type of subject matter treated affects the ratio. Certain doctrinal sections employ a high number of Biblical-type expressions whereas most of the instructional revelations parallel the Bible less frequently. This generalization does not hold true in every case, however.

Many expressions for which parallels were found were used more than once, but only three were repeated more than ten times. Of the three, only one came to be very common; it was used to attest the divinity of the information which followed it and was therefore repeated for an apparent purpose.

Most of the similar expressions found were only approxi-
mately parallel and very few verbatim groups of as many as six consecutive words or more were located. The nature and effect of the dissimilarities needs to be studied before any explana-
ton or interpretation of the differences be attempted.

In general, the Book of Commandments has the same paral-
lels as the Doctrine and Covenants except where verses and sec-
tions have been added. And these in turn have the same types and ratios of parallels as the other sections and verses. Very little has been deleted from the Book of Commandments in making the Doctrine and Covenants and nothing significant was noted with respect to parallels in such passages. In a few cases alter-
ations made the text more like the Biblical wording but in an equal number of cases either no such effect or the opposite was accomplished.

The New Testament is a far richer source than the Old for expressions parallel to the Doctrine and Covenants. Most of the books of the whole Bible provide some, but many of the sour-
ces are found in a few of the books, as the tabulations and gen-
eralizations readily show.

Book of Mormon parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants are both frequent and in many cases exclusive, although in many cases they parallel the Bible wording also. In many instances the Book of Mormon and Doctrine and Covenants agree in wording where the Biblical source differs. Much more could be done in this phase.

Most of the parallels are unclassified parts of the new composition so far as their use is concerned. Of those classi-
fied as to use, by far the most frequent are prophecies re-
itated, and general allusions. See Table 8.

Additional studies should be made of the particular con-
tributions of the Doctrine and Covenants in repeating, clarify-
ing, expanding, complementing the teachings given by the other
Scriptures.
TEXTUAL PARALLELS TO THE DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS
AND BOOK OF COMMANDMENTS
AS FOUND IN THE
BIBLE

A THESIS SUBMITTED TO
THE FACULTY OF THE DIVISION OF RELIGION
OF
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY

IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR
THE DEGREE OF
MASTER OF ARTS

by
ELLIS T. RASMUSSEN
1951
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

For all cooperation and assistance received from many kind people in the course of making this study and report the writer is grateful.

For his interest in the study and his unfailing encouragement over the years as it has proceeded, his patience and cooperation when the demands of time pressed the writer hard, and for all suggestions, the writer is indebted to Dr. Sidney B. Sperry.

To Dr. Hugh Nibley, likewise he is grateful for cooperation and encouragement.

The writer's colleagues and associates in the Division of Religion have each given aid in both direct and indirect ways.

To the stenographers and their families who adjusted schedules to help him meet certain demands, he wishes to express gratitude. Mrs. Norma Stevens who took the job over and lent her ability and skill to refining and properly presenting the material; Mrs. Norma Boswell and Mrs. Enid Petersen who accepted portions and did them in time of need; and Mrs. Ardith Pearson who voluntarily did part—all bearing with the problems and aberrations of the writer's copy, have done him a service.

The writer's family have suffered some neglect and have cooperated in helping him find time enough, and his wife has
relieved him of many details of classifying and arranging.

Others of his associates in the Ward have been most kind.
LIST OF TABLES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>Number of Parallels in Each Section of the Doctrine and Covenants</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>Distribution of Types of Parallels</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>Distribution and Location of Parallels in the Verses of the Doctrine and Covenants Not Found in the Book of Commandments</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>Distribution and Location of Parallels in the Book of Commandments Not Found in the Doctrine and Covenants</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>Location and Classification of Parallels to Passages in Which the Doctrine and Covenants Text Shows Alteration of Wording of the Book of Commandments Text</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>Location of the Sources of the Parallels in Each Book of the Bible</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>Frequency of the Parallels in Number Per Page of the Biblical Source</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.</td>
<td>Some Purposes Served by the Parallels</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9.</td>
<td>Distribution of Types of Parallels in the Book of Mormon</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10.</td>
<td>Location of Samplings of Parallels in the Book of Mormon to Doctrine and Covenants Sections 1-5</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LIST OF GRAPHS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Graph</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Number of New and Re-used Parallels per Verse for Each Section.</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

TITLE PAGE ........................................... i
CERTIFICATE OF ACCEPTANCE .............................. ii
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ...................................... iii
LIST OF TABLES .......................................... v
LIST OF GRAPHS .......................................... vi
TABLE OF CONTENTS ..................................... vii

Chapter
I. INTRODUCTION ........................................ 1
   The Problem
   Definition of Terms
   Procedure

II. THE RELATED LITERATURE ........................... 12
   Identification of "Related" Literature
   Bearing of the Related Literature upon the
   Present Problem

III. THE DATA ........................................ 27

IV. THE ANALYSIS ...................................... 302

   Introduction
   Number and Frequency of Parallels
   How Closely Do the Texts Studied Parallel
   Each Other
   Parallels to Texts in Which the Doctrine
   and Covenants Differs from the Book of
   Commandments
   Location of the Sources of the Parallels
   in Each Book of the Bible
   Some Purposes Served by the Parallels
   Parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants
   in the Book of Mormon

vii
V. CONCLUSIONS. .......................... 359

Introduction
Conclusions concerning Each Phase of
the Problem
Further Studies Suggested
Significance of Such Studies

VI. BIBLIOGRAPHY ............................ 366
CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

The Problem

Definition of the Problem

_The problem of this thesis is:_—What textual relationship does the Doctrine and Covenants of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints bear to the Old Testament and New Testament, King James Version? The solution of the problem entails seeking out phrases and clauses in the Bible similar in wording (vocabulary and syntax) and in meaning (denotations, connotations) to phrases and clauses in the Doctrine and Covenants.

_Specific phases of the problem:_—(1) How many textual parallels per verse may be found for each section of the Doctrine and Covenants? (a) Is there any apparent difference in the ratio of their occurrence according to the type of revelation involved? (b) Is there any indication as to what type of subject matter occasions the highest ratio of parallels? (2) To what extent are any such phrases or clauses used repeatedly? (3) How closely do expressions in the texts studied parallel each other as to similarity in (a) wording and meaning; (b) wording, while differing somewhat in meaning; (c) meaning,
while differing somewhat in wording; (d) wording only; (e) context only? (4) What proportion of each type of parallel is found in each section of the Doctrine and Covenants? (5) Is there any appreciable difference in the number or kind of parallels found in the Book of Commandments as compared to those in the Doctrine and Covenants? (6) In which books of the Bible are the parallels found and in what ratio for each book? (7) As a related problem, are there parallels in the Doctrine and Covenants to the Book of Mormon in common with, or in addition to, those from the Bible? (8) What discernible purposes do the textual parallels serve in the Doctrine and Covenants in (a) reiterating prophecies, (b) emphasizing or further elucidating upon Biblical teachings, (c) showing fulfillment of Biblical prophecies, (d) in expressing new ideas by phrases adapted from or evidently similar to Biblical phrases of different context?

Delimitations of the problem:-- Because of limitations of the researcher and of research tools, which will be discussed later, this thesis does not present all of the textual parallels; additional can no doubt be found by additional studies and by other researchers. It will not be attempted in this study to determine why the latter day prophet used word combinations in common with those used in the English rendition of ancient prophets' works, except as some discernible purposes of the parallels may be noted in answer to Problem #7 above. No at-

---

1 This phase of the problem, thoroughly solved, would present a detailed cross reference of comparable doctrines and history beyond the scope of this thesis. Samples only will be shown of these strictly contextual parallels.
tempt will be made to compare the language of the Doctrine and
Covenants with that of personal writings of the prophet Joseph
Smith, nor with writings of his contemporaries to find whether
similar parallels are used therein. No investigation will be
undertaken of the reasons for or the nature or extent of the
Prophet's familiarity with Biblical expressions. Reasons of
these delimitations will be given in this chapter, under the
minor heading, Procedure.

Significance of the problem:-- The chief significance
of the solution of this problem will lie in its contribution
to comprehensibility of the Scriptures, passages in either of
which may be clarified through their use and meaning in the
other. Of secondary significance may be whatever indication
it affords of the nature and process of reception of informa-
tion by means of revelation. The possibilities of such con-
tributions will be evaluated in Chapter IV in this thesis.

Definition of Terms

Terms Used in the Thesis Title

Textual parallel is defined to designate a phrase or
clause from the Doctrine and Covenants similar in vocabulary
and syntax to a comparable phrase or clause in the Bible.
Varying degrees of similarity will be noted by the following
code:

SWCv:-- Same words, used in same arrange-
ment, connoting same general
meaning in both sources.

SWC:-- Same as above, except that one or
two words may have been changed or rearranged.

SC,W:-- Same as above except that several words have been changed or rearranged.

SC,WU:-- Same as above except that only one or two words have been similarly used.

SW,C:-- Similar wording adapted to somewhat different context.

SC:-- Same general meaning but no similarity in wording.

SW:-- Similar wording but different context.

The manner or purpose in using the parallel is classified and marked by means of the following additional symbols, in lower-case letters:

a:-- Allusion; such passages apparently refer to a situation or statement found elsewhere.

ha:-- Identifies an obvious historical situation to which the phrase or clause refers.

r:-- Reiteration.

pr:-- Prophesy reiterated.

pf:-- Prophesy fulfilled.

e:-- Elucidation.

v:-- Verbatim parallel.

ad:-- Adaptation of given wording to a different context.

frp:-- Frequently repeated group of words.

In many cases no identification of the passage as to use has been made where expressions have apparently been bor-
rowed, or composed coincidentally in parallel, simply because they express what the revelator needs to say.

Two factors will render it impossible to make these symbols entirely accurate. (1) The mind of the researcher is the tool which necessarily decides upon similarity or dissimilarity in meaning; other minds may well vary in opinion as to this quality of parallelism. (2) The length of the phrases and clauses varies from two or three words to many words and the degree of similarity or dissimilarity in wording has not been determined upon a strictly arithmetical ratio, as the purposes served seem to the researcher not to warrant the technical labor of counting and computing exact coefficients of correlation based upon percentages of words that are the same and that are different in each set of parallels. Five quite distinct classes of parallels will be used in final computations: (1) verbatim groups, (2) slightly changed groups, (3) considerably changed groups, (4) parallels in wording only, (5) parallels in meaning only. These will be more specifically described in the actual tabulation in Chapter IV.

The Doctrine and Covenants referred to in the title and in the problem is the Scripture by that title as published by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints in 1921 and reprinted since then. The revelator responsible for most of it is Joseph Smith (viz. Sections 1-133). All of the sections considered in this thesis are from him.

Differences between this edition and earlier editions of the Doctrine and Covenants and the Book of Commandments have
been studied by another researcher whose work is cited in Chapter II of this thesis.

The Book of Commandments used in the solution of problem #5 above is a copy of that book as "reprinted verbatim by Charles F. Putnam and Daniel Macgregor." ¹

Terms Used in Statement of the Problem

Textual relationship.-- The textual relationship between the Scriptures considered is constituted in the occurrence of textual parallels defined above. The varying degree of relationship between various portions of these Scriptures will be noted, and will be expressed by indication of the number of parallels per verse in each section of the Doctrine and Covenants, and the most frequent location of them in the Bible for each section. Some observation will also be possible as to what subjects treated in common by the Bible and a given portion of the Doctrine and Covenants call forth the greatest number of textual parallels.

The Old Testament and New Testament, King James Version.-- These terms do not require special definition.

¹This claim for the authenticity of the volume is printed on the back of the title page. Its validity has been investigated by John William Fitzgerald in a thesis cited in Chapter II of this present study. The original Book of Commandments was printed in Jackson County, Missouri, by W. W. Phelps & Company in 1833. The sixty four sections of the Doctrine and Covenants studied in this thesis cover the sixty five chapters of the Book of Commandments.
Procedure

Tools of Research

Scriptures used.— The versions and editions of the Scriptures used have already been described in the section of this Chapter which defined terms used in the title and problem.

Concordances.— The Winston Cruden's Complete Concordance was chosen as the most preferable tool for location of passages in the Bible because of the nature of the organization of this concordance, key words being indexed in it not only singly, but in phrase-combinations in which they commonly occur. Thus the researcher is frequently able to find a desired phrase without scanning all of the phrases in which the word occurs, but only those corresponding to the one particularly sought. It indexes all of the words of sufficient importance so as to make it possible to find any desired phrase for which one or more key words are known or supposed to exist.

A Concordance to the Doctrine and Covenants was used to discover repeated uses of any phrase or group of words for which a parallel already has been found.

How the Tools Were Used

Working copy.— A typewritten copy of the first sixty-

---

1Alexander Cruden, Cruden's Complete Concordance to the Old and New Testaments (Chicago: The John C. Winston Co.1930)

2John V. Bluth, Concordance to the Doctrine and Covenants (Salt Lake City: The Deseret Book Co., 1945)
four sections of the Doctrine and Covenants was made, with co-
responding material from the Book of Commandments copied in
parallel lines to Doctrine and Covenants text for ready word-
for-word comparison of these two books. This is a more elabo-
rate and expensive tool than really necessary, but the original
intent of the researcher was to present all data in this form,
with other textual parallels being added as third and fourth
lines or more as the case might be. This presentation proved
to be too cumbersome and voluminous. The parallel-line copy
of the Doctrine and Covenants and Book of Commandments had been
made with ample spaces between each pair of lines so that it
served well as a working copy for recording textual parallels
from the Bible.

Discovering parallels.-- As "key words" to phrases
and clauses in the Doctrine and Covenants practically every
substantive with its modifiers and every verb with its modifiers
were sought out in the concordance of the Bible. An average of
one hundred words were checked in every thirty verses of the
Doctrine and Covenants. For the total 1503 verses in the 64
sections examined, approximately 5,000 key words were sought
out either in the Bible concordance or the Doctrine and Cove-
nants Concordance, or both. Unless the researcher was quite
sure a given combination of words had never been found previ-
ously, he examined the Doctrine and Covenants Concordance first
for each combination of words; failing to find that a Biblical
parallel had already been located, he looked for it in the
Bible concordance. This activity was the most time-consuming
work of the thesis; second to it was the transcription of the word combinations with their parallels and reference symbols to a form for presentation. Each passage with its parallel was marked with an appropriate code symbol (see the list under "Definition of Terms") for classification purposes.

In cases where numerous locations were found for a commonly used or frequently repeated phrase or clause in the Bible, a typical one was chosen, usually the earliest location where it appeared. In some such cases the number of times such a word combination was indexed was counted and recorded. Likewise the number of times such word combinations were repeatedly used in the Doctrine and Covenants were counted in cases of frequently used groups.

Manner of Presenting the Data

The parallels and their locations are presented in a long list following the chapter and verse sequence of the Doctrine and Covenants. At the head of each page a symbol will identify the section of the Doctrine and Covenants and the chapter of the Book of Commandments treated on the given page. Thus, D 1, B 1 means the page shows passages taken from section one and chapter one of those books, respectively. In the left-hand column of each page the location of each passage is given. Thus, on a page headed D 3 a passage marked D.9 (4) is quoted B 4 from Doctrine and Covenants 3:9 and is the same in Book of Commandments 4:4. The location of the parallel passage is listed directly under the verse identification. Thus, I Cor.
10:12 SC indicates that material similar in context may there be found. Furthermore, "See D. 7:1", followed by "from I Cor. 5:5" means the passage has been located and recorded before in Doctrine and Covenants section seven, verse one, as found in I Cor. 5:5. References to the Book of Mormon are enclosed in parentheses for more ready identification. Other mechanical details of the manner of presentation will be obvious.

The findings will be presented in a series of tables, with discussion in Chapter IV. One or more tables will be constructed to show an answer to each particularized question under the general problem.

Other sources of parallels.— Whereas it would be of interest and value perhaps to one studying the contributions of latter day prophecy to see what is new compared to what is old in the Doctrine and Covenants by searching out all discernible antecedent sources whatsoever, such a study is beyond the scope of this thesis because of the demands of time. It was thought to be a matter of sufficient value however, that a sampling of parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants from the Book of Mormon was undertaken for the first five sections. References to this source are accordingly included along with Biblical references. These are enclosed in parentheses for more convenient identification. Significance of this phase of the study will be discussed in Chapter IV.

Exhaustion of time and the volume of the work as far as completed obliged the present researcher to stop with Doctrine and Covenants section 64, corresponding to the 65th and
last chapter of the Book of Commandments. Further research that might well be undertaken will be suggested in Chapter IV of this thesis.

My limitations: -- It cannot be assumed that the most suitable parallel for each passage was found, as more meticulous and time-consuming examination of the long lists of various combinations in which key words often appear would be required than time permitted the researcher during the more than two years he has been engaged, somewhat intermittently, on phases of this research. By the same token, for many phrases and clauses in the Doctrine and Covenants for which suitable parallels might be found, none have as yet been found, though they have been somewhat diligently sought.

In an effort to compensate for the difficulty of locating a desired word group in the long lists containing more common substantives and verbs, attempts were made to locate such also by means of seeking out the modifiers in the concordance.

This is a preliminary study, a new venture. Its accomplishments could be much altered and improved by further work.
CHAPTER II

THE RELATED LITERATURE

Identification of "Related" Literature

Related in Subject Matter

Although there is not extant any complete study analyzing or describing the textual relationships between the Scriptures considered in this thesis, students and critics of the Doctrine and Covenants have mentioned it. Some generalizations have been made as to the nature and extent of the influence of the Bible on the expression of the revelations in the Doctrine and Covenants. Some writers have set down their opinions as to how the "revelations" were "composed". As mentioned in the topic on "Significance of the Problem" in Chapter I above, the findings of this thesis study may contribute toward the corroboration—or the contradiction—of these observations.

More directly related are the studies which have been made of the influence exerted by parts of the Bible upon Latter-Day Saint Doctrines and practices; such studies as observe the reiteration, the elucidation, or the fulfillment of prophecies and promises of ancient times brought to fruition in the latter days touch upon relationships which in this study will be reflected in parallels in text. None of these known
to the researcher present the data, however, as he has done.

Literature Relating to the Origins of the Revelations

The revelator himself, Joseph Smith, as well as some of his associates and contemporaries, has left descriptions of the process of receiving and transcribing the revelations. From these should come some inferences and evidences as to the nature and origins of the textual parallels.

Related in Method of Investigation

Some studies have been made of the bearing of ancient Scriptures upon modern Scripture other than the Doctrine and Covenants. These are related to this study in method and intent to some degree.

Bearing of the Related Literature upon the Present Problem

Literature Critical of the Doctrine and Covenants

One investigation of "revelation in Mormonism" of relatively recent origin, and somewhat representative of many others among the more than fifteen hundred critics and expositors dealing variously with the subject, comments thus on the texts under consideration:

1George Bartholomew Arbaugh, Revelation in Mormonism (Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 1932)

2Over fifteen hundred such works are extant.


Arbaugh, op. cit., pp. 235-241 lists a bibliography of works relating specifically to Mormon revelation, including: Mormon Scriptures (of all "factions") 42; General Literature 192; Periodicals 14.
The first revelations indicate that oracular revelation was in an experimental stage. They lean heavily on the N. T. and are crudely repetitious. Thus 3 (U4), which encourages Smith's father and others to thrust the sickle into the harvest, borrows from Isa. 29:14, John 4:35, Rev. 14:15, 1 Cor. 13:13, and Matt. 7:7, and is inserted bodily in 5, 10, 11, and 12 (U 6, 11, 12, 14). Sections 13 and 14 (U 15, 16) are identical, except addressed to different men. Like other prophets, Smith had difficulty in making his oracles appear to be divine revelations, and like them put into God's mouth sayings which are acknowledged to be His, biblical passages. Gradually his oracles began to show a style of their own although the influence of the King James Bible remained dominant.²

The same author observes the whole nature and purpose of modern pseudo-Biblical literature to be a matter of expediency—and deception. In connection with his discussion of the Book of Mormon, to which he refers as a "new Bible", he remarks:

Having used a new Bible to justify ecclesiastical revolution, further innovations required more Bibles. But in writing new Bibles indefinitely there were difficulties, not the least of which was finding satisfactory matter with which to pad them. Thus Smith decided to write several books of which nothing more than fragments ever materialized. . . . Revising the Bible to suit one's taste was in some respects easier than writing new scriptures; so this was resorted to. . . .

In fact, it was found necessary from the beginning to supplement the holy books with immediate revelations. The "revelations" associated with bringing forth the Book of Mormon served as models for a long series which were printed as the Book of Commandments, and later with alterations and additions as the Doctrine and Covenants.³

Commenting further on the inclusion of the simulated divine words in Joseph Smith's revelations: "As time went on

---

¹Arbaugh, op. cit., p. 88, footnote 15 explains that "'U' refers to D. C. of Utah church, '.D. C.' to that of Reorganized church."

²Ibid., p. 88.

³Ibid., pp. 3, 4.
fewer were written. Most of the doctrines were already revealed, and in giving commands it was less dangerous for Smith to speak than for God to do so." Within the legitimate province of the present study will be observation of the "discernible purposes" served by the Biblical textual parallels found in the revelations through Joseph Smith to be considered.

Another critic of the Doctrine and Covenants finds it impossible to conclude otherwise than "that Mormon inspiration is the common, everyday operations of the human mind, some good, some bad, some worse, . . . ." and finds particular evidence therefor in the changes made in the Book of Commandments text as published in the Doctrine and Covenants. Whether there may be any corroboration or refutation of his position in the manner the parallels to Biblical texts are handled in such changes remains also within the field of investigation of this thesis.¹

Literature Attesting the Genuineness and Authenticity of the Revelations

Since this class of related literature will also have only slight bearing on the problem of identification and classification of textual parallels, one representative work is here offered as typical of the many that have been written. If the

¹See Chapter I, problem #7; also #5.

²Lamoni Call, Mormon Inspiration (Salt Lake City: the author, 1928) p. 2. This author apostatized from the L.D.S. Church because there were for him unanswerable problems arising from the changes in the Book of Commandments text.
revelations be accepted as they are by these writers, and by faithful Latter Day Saints in general, there will be seen to be divine purpose in the parallels alluding to former prophecies, reiterating promises, and pointing out fulfillments accomplished or yet to be.

The attitude of those so accepting the Doctrine and Covenants is well exemplified by a recent treatise, and the sources cited within the same:

These divine communications are not extraneous, unrelated, unwelcome messages that were forced upon him. They all came as a direct and positive need for specific instruction to meet a special problem at that time of crisis. They are answers to prayers which were uttered at that critical time in order to gain divine assistance in solving a particular problem.

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *

The Doctrine and Covenants is the sacred book of the Latter-day Saints. Elder Osborne J. F. Widtsoe has wisely expressed it in these words:

"It meets conditions, not of two thousand years or more before Christ, but of the present day. It gives specific directions for the establishing and maintaining of the Church of Christ, not among an oriental people in a primitive age, but among an active people in a progressive age. The living oracle of God is of far more value than the breathless letter."

* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *

As the Doctrine and Covenants has gone forth to the world in many editions and languages, it has convinced many readers that it contains the word of God. When the book was first published it contained a "Testimony of the Twelve Apostles", bearing witness that the revelations were"given by divine inspiration." It contained this paragraph which thousands of readers have found to be true:

"WE therefore, feel willing to bear testimony to all the world of mankind, to every creature upon the face of the earth, that the Lord has borne record to our souls, through the Holy Ghost shed forth upon us, that these commandments were given by inspiration of God, and are profitable for all men and are verily true."

In this spirit the book has gone forth to the world,
and in this spirit it has been received.¹

Literature Describing How the Revelations Were Received

Any reports by the revelator himself or by those associated with him in the reception of revelation should also claim attention of an investigator of the Biblical text materials in the Doctrine and Covenants even though it is beyond the province of the present investigation to attempt more than incidental treatment of the reasons for their inclusion. Knowledge of the manner in which the revelations were received and written will aid somewhat in identification of some of the parallels as quotations, historical allusions, general allusions, reiterations, etc. Such aid will not be conclusive, admittedly.

Aside from this purpose, it seems appropriate in the preliminaries of a study of a portion of the Doctrine and Covenants to include some information concerning the history and process of its composition.

A historical note by Joseph Smith relating to the circumstances of the reception of Section 50 of the Doctrine and Covenants is especially enlightening: "In May, a number of Elders being present, and not understanding the different spirits abroad in the earth, I inquired and received from the

Lord the following.\textsuperscript{1}

One of the Elders present on the occasion just men-
tioned was Parley P. Pratt. He describes the circumstances in
a manner such that we learn several salient facts about the
process of receiving revelation. Referring to a particular
problem that had arisen because of "some very strange spiritual
operations," he says,

All these things were new and strange to me, and had
originated in the Church during our absence, and previous
to the arrival of President Joseph Smith from New York.
Feeling our weakness and inexperience, and lest we should
err in judgment concerning these spiritual phenomena, my-
self, John Murdock, and several other Elders, went to
Joseph Smith and asked him to inquire of the Lord concern-
ing these spirits or manifestations. After we had joined
in prayer in his translating room, he dictated in our
presence the following revelation.\textsuperscript{2}

He further contributes striking information as to how
this and other revelations were given through the Prophet.

Each sentence was uttered slowly and very distinctly
and with a pause between each, sufficiently long for it to
be recorded by an ordinary writer in long hand. This was
the manner in which all his written revelations were dicta-
ted and written. There was never any hesitation, reviewing,
or reading back, in order to keep the run of the subject;
neither did any of these communications undergo revisions,
interlinings or corrections. As he dictated them so they
stood, so far as I have witnessed; and I was present to wit-
ness the dictation of several communications of several
pages each.\textsuperscript{2}

\textsuperscript{1}Joseph Smith, History of the Church of Jesus Christ
of Latter-Day Saints (Salt Lake City: The Deseret Book Co.,
1946) Period I, Vol. I, p. 170. See also comment made by the
Prophet in the historical setting of almost any of the revela-
tions published. The cases of sections 14, 15, 16, 21 were thus
given in the presence of groups who had come to inquire. Ibid.,
pp. 49, 78.

\textsuperscript{2}Parley Parker Pratt, The Autobiography of Parley P.
Bearing also upon the problem of changes in the revelations, mentioned in a previous topic in this thesis, B. H. Roberts adds the following comment on what was just quoted from Elder Pratt.

This statement of Elder Pratt's is true in a general way, and valuable as a description of the manner in which revelations were dictated by the Prophet; and needs modifying only to the extent of saying that some of the early revelations first published in the "Book of Commandments" in 1833, were revised by the Prophet himself in the way of correcting errors made by the scribes and publishers; and some additional clauses were inserted to throw increased light upon the subjects treated in the revelations, and paragraphs added, to make the principles or instructions apply to officers not in the Church at the time some of the earlier revelations were given. The addition of verses 65, 66 and 67 in sec. xx of the Doctrine and Covenants, is an example.¹

The observation of Orson Pratt on the agents and agencies, human and divine involved in the receiving of revelations cannot be omitted.

I was present when Joseph received revelations. I particularly remember the one on the United Order. There was no great noise or physical manifestation. Joseph was as calm as the morning sun. But I noticed a change in his countenance that I had never noticed before, when a revelation was given to him. His face was exceedingly white, and seemed to shine.

I had been present many times when the Prophet was revising the New Testament, and wondered why he did not use the Urim and Thummim, as in translating the Book of Mormon. While this thought passed through my mind, Joseph, as if he had read my thoughts, looked up and explained that the Lord gave him the Urim and Thummim when he was inexperienced in the Spirit of inspiration. But now that he had advanced so far as to understand the operations of that Spirit, he did not need the assistance of that instrument.²

¹Smith, op. cit., p. 173, editorial footnote by B. H. Roberts.

It is evident from these accounts that between the time the problem was presented and the answer given, Joseph had no time to look up and quote or cite Scriptural passages, nor did he pretend to do so. He spoke. It appears that what he said arose either from his own mind, memory, or the inspiration of the Holy Ghost. Our present study will show to some extent what sort of Scriptural parallels he used and how he used them. As to whether the source of them was human agency or divine, there is a source whereby they who qualify themselves and want to know, may "know the truth of all things".  

Joseph Smith himself describes how one feels under the influence of the spirit of revelation and in so doing gives further light on the problem of how the Doctrine and Covenants came into being. "When you feel pure intelligence flowing into you, it may give you sudden strokes of ideas, ... presented unto your minds by the Spirit of God. ..." As to how these ideas came to be expressed, the Doctrine and Covenants itself gives the information that they are, quoting the Lord, "... words of mine from the mouth of my servant,... .", It is said that they are "... given unto my servants in their weakness, after the manner of their language, that they might come to understanding."  

---

1Moroni 10:5; cf. Jn. 16:13; I Cor. 2:11-14. Each must seek to know of the things of God for himself; such "knowledge" cannot be presented by a thesis, though sources of it may be pointed out. That is all we strive here to do.

2Doctrine and Covenants 50:36 (Same revelation as P. P. Pratt described as quoted on p. 18 supra.)

3Ibid., 1:24.
was given the challenge to "prove" the words as they came from the Prophet: ". . . . behold, it shall be given unto him to prophesy; and thou shalt preach my gospel and call on the holy prophets to prove his words, as they shall be given him." 1 Again, he himself was given the privilege of expressing the will of God: "And I give unto my servant Sidney Rigdon a commandment, that he shall write a description of the land of Zion, and a statement of the will of God, as it shall be made known by the Spirit unto him." 2 The twelve Apostles were told that the origin and authority of the words of the revelation were divine, given and attested by the Spirit and valid as if spoken audibly by His voice. 3 The Lord speaks by the Spirit to the revelator, and through the revelator to the reader. 4 That the language of the revelator when recording revelation received by the Spirit in this manner is his own, and may have imperfections in it seems plausible, 5 and the second Prophet, seer, and Revelator to the Church, Brigham Young, tells us that there are weaknesses, gives the reason for their being there, explains why revelations are given in the language and wording familiar and understandable, and infers there are valid grounds for correcting revelations or improving them to express more nearly what the Author intended to convey. 6

1Doctrine and Covenants, 35:23.
2Ibid., 58:50. Cf. I Cor. 12:8; 2:4
5Ibid., 67:5.
6John A. Widtsoe, Discourses of Brigham Young (Salt Lake City, Deseret Book Co., 1925) pp.61-62 in Chapter III.
The presence of quoted, partly quoted, or otherwise adapted scriptural passages in the written revelations is not surprising, then. To express ideas whether concocted, conceived or inspired one uses the words, idioms and phrases he commands. This Joseph may have done.

How the Revelations Came to be Published in Their Present Form

The nature of the revision of the early written revelations which appeared in the Evening and Morning Star and in the Book of Commandments and which were altered, augmented or deleted in the preparation of the 1835 edition of the Doctrine and Covenants has been studied as a thesis problem. As previously mentioned, the present study will observe any Biblical parallels in these changed passages, and any significance seeming to attach thereto will be noted in Chapter IV. For preliminary purposes here, suffice it to say a "General assembly of the Church of Latter-day Saints was held at Kirtland on the 17th of August, 1835, to take into consideration the labors of a committee appointed by a general assembly of the Church on the 24th of September, 1834, for the purpose of arranging the items of the doctrine of Jesus Christ for the government of the Church." These items were "to be taken from the Bible, Book of Mormon, and the revelations which have been given to the Church up to this date, or that shall be given until such ar-

---

1 Fitzgerald, op. cit.
rangements are made."¹ They did as appointed and authorized to do, Joseph Smith being one of them. It will be interesting to see whether such items from the Bible appear in places where the text is changed.

Literature Related in Subject Matter to this Thesis

Some studies have been made of the bearing of ancient Scriptures on Latter-day Saint philosophy and writings. Their findings may be related to the findings of this thesis; in any case their purpose and intent is somewhat similar.

Dr. Sidney B. Sperry has investigated the extent to which parallels exist in the Book of Mormon and Bible.² His analysis of the source of such material in the Book of Mormon as parallels material in Matthew and the writings of Paul may suggest the source of some of the parallels that are found in the Doctrine and Covenants.

The problem of Isaiah texts in the Book of Mormon³ studied by H. Grant Vest seeks to discover "upon what authority Joseph Smith modified the text" in places where material quoted from Isaiah does not correspond to the text as found in

¹Smith, op. cit., p. 165.
²Sidney B. Sperry, Our Book of Mormon (Salt Lake City; Stevens & Wallis, Inc., 1947) Chapters 13-16.
³H. Grant Vest, "The Problem of Isaiah in the Book of Mormon" (Unpublished Master's thesis, Division of Religion, Brigham Young University, 1938)
the King James Version of the Bible. A like study could be made of apparent quotations in the Doctrine and Covenants, but the present investigation cannot undertake this added problem. As to method of investigation the thesis by Mr. Vest is a study in historical criticism, particularly of the "lower criticism" branch, in that it is concerned with matters of context. In procedure it has therefore something in common with this thesis.

A study of the Minor Prophets\(^1\) with special reference to Latter-day Saint philosophy by Rex Lorenzo Christensen discusses each of these twelve prophetic books of the Old Testament as to historical background, message, and pertinence to our times and times yet to come. The fact that many prophetic utterances in the Doctrine and Covenants pertain to items and events also dealt with by such prophets as Amos, Joel, Malachi, and Micah, would lead one to expect that similar language might be used in expressing similar concepts. Thus, when considering passages from the Doctrine and Covenants dealing with the "great and dreadful day of the Lord" it would be logical to look at phrases indexed from the prophet Joel to find parallels. This sort of procedure has been used to some avail in point of time-saving. The thesis by Mr. Christensen contributed less, however, to the present researcher's background than did a book analyzing the message of the twelve Minor Pro-

\(^1\)Rex Lorenzo Christensen, "A Study of the Minor Prophets with Special Reference to Latter-day Saint Philosophy" (Unpublished Master's thesis, Division of Religion, Brigham Young University, 1939)
phets by Dr. Sidney B. Sperry.¹

Considering the subject matter treated, Mr. Christensen's thesis treats those things which were said by the ancient prophets with reference to us of the latter days; my study treats those things said by a latter-day prophet in similar vein, or manner.

A study of the character of Joseph Smith, based on his own literary productions² by Elmer Peterson has almost no relationship to the present study, inasmuch as Mr. Peterson rarely cites the Doctrine and Covenants as a source of his observation of the Prophet's productions. The intent of his thesis apparently did not warrant such observation.

Most directly related to the present study in subject matter, and, to some extent, in methods, is the thesis already mentioned, by Fitzgerald.³ Whereas he sought to learn the extent and nature of changes in the Book of Commandments as it was revised to become the Doctrine and Covenants, the present study observes the nature and extent of Biblical textual parallels in the changed passages. The history of these two books is presented by Fitzgerald and is accordingly not repeated in this present study.


²Elmer Peterson, "The Character of Joseph Smith--A Study Based on His Own Literary Productions" (Unpublished Master's thesis, Division of Religion, Brigham Young University, 1937)

³Fitzgerald, op. cit.
While other studies of the Bible, both of Old and New Testaments by various writers have contributed somewhat to the present researcher's background in general preparation for this study, none have been directly enough related to demand recognition here.

As a matter of fact the chapter on "Related Literature" and the "Bibliography" of this thesis are quite limited because it is somewhat of a pioneering venture. Aside from incidental cross-reference studies by various students of the Scriptures on occasion, and the studies of Orson Pratt in supplying the references to other Scriptures among the cross-references found in editions of the Doctrine and Covenants since 1876, little study of a like nature seems to have been done. This observation has been corroborated by Dr. Sperry and others of the Division of Religion Faculty of the Brigham Young University.
CHAPTER III

THE DATA

In the presentation of the data, parallel-line copies of the word-groups considered as "textual parallels" are presented, their sources cited, and classification of them indicated. The terms and symbols used in the classification have been described in Chapter I.

At the top of each page, the letters "D" and "B" followed by numbers serve to identify respectively the section of the Doctrine and Covenants and chapter of the Book of Commandments from which material on the page is taken. In case there was no difference in the wording from these two books, only one line is given to represent both, and symbols down the left-hand side of the page will cite the verses from which the material was taken for each line. Thus, a phrase or clause marked "D. 6 (4)" on a page marked "D 34" obviously is quoted from B 36.


Sources of the parallel text need no special explanation. If a parallel text has been previously used, its re-use is indicated thus: "See D. 29:14 . If the Doctrine and Covenants from Ex. 19:13" text differs from the Book of Commandments text, a line is given for each, with the proper identification.
D 1
B 1

D. 1 (1) I Kings 22:28, Isa. 51:4 SWC

Hearken, 0 ye people. . . .
Hearken, 0 people. . . .

D. 1 (1) Ps. 113:5 SWC

. . . . who dwells on high. . . .
. . . . who dwelleth on high. . . .

D. 1 (1) Amos 9:8 SC,W

. . . . whose eyes are upon all men;
. . . . the eyes of the Lord God are upon.

D. 1, 8, 34, (1) Gospels especially; (50 x) SWC frp.

. . . . verily I say:
. . . . verily I say. . . .

D. 1 (1) Isa. 49:1 SWC

Hearken ye people from afar;
. . . . hearken, ye people, from far. . . .

D. 1 (1) Isa. 49:1 SC,W

. . . . upon the islands of the sea,
. . . . upon the isles of the sea. . . .

listen together.
Listen, 0 isles unto me;

D. 2 (1) Ps. 29:3-9 SWC

. . . . the voice of the Lord. . . .
. . . . the voice of the Lord. . . .

D. 2 (1) Jer. 42:6 SC

. . . . unto all men. . . .

D. 2 (1) Acts 17:30 SWC (Also Alma 5:33)

. . . . unto all men. . . .

D. 2 (1) I Thess. 5:3 SC, SWU

. . . . there is none to escape;
. . . . they shall not escape.

D. 2 (1) Isa. 6:10 SWU,C (Also III Ne. 17:16-17, antithetical)

. . . . there is no eye that shall not see,
. . . . lest they see with their eyes,
. . . . neither ear that shall not hear, neither and hear with their ears, and understand

heart that shall not be penetrated.
with their heart, and convert, and be healed.
D 1
B 1

D. 3 (1)
I Tim. 6:10 SWU
(Also Jac. 2:9)
... the rebellious shall be pierced with
... and pierced themselves through with
much sorrow;
many sorrows...

D. 3 (1)
Luke 12:3 SC,WU
Cf. Ps. 139;
I Cor. 3:13 SC
(Cf. also II Ne. 30:16-17)
... for their iniquities shall be spoken
... whatsoever ye have spoken in dark-
upon the housetops, and their secret acts
ness... shall be proclaimed upon the
shall be revealed.
housetops.

D. 4 (1)
Cf. Ezek. 3:17-21;
Col. 1:28 SC
And the voice of warning shall be unto all
people...

D. 4 (1)
Acts 3:18 SWU
(I Ne. 3:20 SW)
... by the mouths of my disciples...
... by the mouth of...
... by the mouths of...

D. 4 (1)
Gen. 49:1;
Isa. 2:2;
Acts 2:17; SWU
(IINe. 26:14) SWU
... in these last days.
... last days...

D. 5 (1)
(Morm. 8:26 SW)
... none shall stay them...
... none can stay it...

D. 5 (1)
Acts 17:47,
10:42 SW,C
... for I the Lord have commanded them.
... so the Lord commanded us.

D. 6 (2)
Acts 13:49 SC,WU
Joel 1:2 SC,W
... given them to publish unto you,
... word of the Lord was published
give ear, all ye inhabitants
0 inhabitants of the earth.
through all the region.
of the earth...

Acts 1:8 SWU
... unto the earth...
fear and tremble. . . .

.. . fear and trembling. . . .

.. . fear and tremble. . . .

. . . what I the Lord have decreed in

. . . consumption decreed. . . .

. . . shall all be fulfilled.

them shall be fulfilled.

Verily I say unto you. . . .

Verily I say unto you. . . .

. . . power given to seal both on earth

. . . keys. . . . and whatsoever thou

. . . seal. . . .

and in heaven. . . .

shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven.

heaven. . . .

day when the wrath of God shall be

. . . pour out the vials of the wrath of

. . . day. . . . when the wrath of God

poured out. . . .

shall be poured out upon. . . .

when the Lord shall come to

. . . Son of man shall come. . . . he

recompense unto every man according to

shall reward every man according to

. . . every man according to

his work. . . .

his works.

his work.
D. 10 (2)  
Matt. 7:2 SC,W  
... and measure to every man according  
... with what measure ye meet it shall  
to the measure which he has measured to his  
be measured unto you again.  
fellow man.

D. 11 (3)  
Rom. 10:16 SW,C  
... the voice of the Lord is unto the  
... their words unto the  
ends of the earth...  
ends of the world...  

D. 13 (3)  
Isa. 5:25 SWC  
... And the anger of the Lord is  
... therefore is the anger of the Lord  
kindled.  
kindled...  

D. 13 (3)  
Isa. 34:5 SW,C  
... and his sword is bathed in heaven,  
... for thy sword shall be bathed in  
and it shall fall down upon the  
heaven, it shall come down upon Idumea and  
inhabitants of the earth.  
upon the people of my curse.

D. 14 (3)  
Isa. 52:10 SC,W  
The Lord hath made bare his holy arm...  
And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed.  
Isa. 40:5 SW,C  

D. 14 (3)  
Acts 3:23 SW,C  
... they who will not hear the voice  
... soul which will not hear  
of the Lord, neither give heed to the words  
...  
of the prophets and apostles  
that prophet  
shall be cut off from among the people;  
shall be destroyed from among the people.  
Lev. 7:20 SWC  
... shall be cut off from his people.
For they have strayed from mine ordinances, ... they have ... changed the ordinance, and have broken mine everlasting covenant; broken the everlasting covenant.

They seek not the Lord to establish his ... . . . neither do they seek the Lord But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and righteousness. . . . . . . his righteousness;

. . . . . but every man walketh in his own . . . . . . we have turned every one to his own way. . . . way. . . . .

. . . . . after the image of his own God, . . . . . . and changed the glory of . . . . whose image is in the likeness of the God into an image made like to corruptible world. . . . man.

. . . . . which waxeth old and shall perish. . . . . that which waxeth old is ready to vanish. . . .

. . . . even Babylon the great, which Babylon shall fall. is fallen.
D. 1
B. 1

D. 17 (4)
Deut. 32:35 SWU

. . . . knowing the calamity which
the day of their calamity is
should come.
at hand.

D. 17 (4)
Isa. 24:1-6 (6)SC

. . . . calamity which should come upon the
therefore the inhabitants of the
inhabitants of the earth.
earth are burned. . . .

D. 17 (4)
Ex. 20:22 SW,C

. . . . and spake unto him from heaven. . . .
I have talked with you from heaven.

D. 18 (4)
Matt. 4:14 SW,C

. . . . and all this that it might be
that it might be
fulfilled which was written by the prophets.
fulfilled which was spoken by Esais

. . . .
the prophet. . . .

D. 19 (4)
I Cor. 1:27 SW,C

The weak things of the world shall come
. . . . weak things of the world to
forth and break down the mighty and
confound the things which are mighty. . . .
strong ones. . . .
. . . .

D. 19 (4)
Jer. 17:5 SC,W

. . . . not counsel his fellow man, neither
Cursed be the man that trusteth in man
trust in the arm of flesh. . . .
and maketh flesh his arm. . . .

D. 22 (4)
Ezek. 37:26; SWU
Isa. 24:5

That mine everlasting covenant might be
everlasting covenant. . . .
established;
. . . .
D. 1
B. 1

D. 23 (4)  *Rom. 15:29 SWC*

. . . . the fulness of my gospel . . . .

D. 24 (4)  *Rom. 10:18 SWC*

. . . . the fulness of the gospel . . . .

D. 24 (4)  *Ezek. 5:13 SWC*

Behold, I am God and have spoken it;

(Especially found in Ezek.-16 x)

D. 24 (4)  *Isa. 29:24 SW,C*

. . . . that they might come to

understanding.

understanding . . .

D. 28 (5)  *Luke 24:49 SWU,C*

. . . . be made strong, and blessed from

on high . . .

on high.

D. 30 (5)  *Isa. 29:18 SWad*

. . . . and to bring it forth out of

obscurity and out of darkness . . .

obscurity and out of darkness . . .

(D Ne. 22:12 SWad)

. . . . they shall be brought forth out of

obscurity and out of darkness . . .

D. 30 (5)  *Matt. 3:17 SWad*

. . . . church . . . . with which I, the

my beloved Son, in whom I am

Lord, am well pleased . . .

well pleased . . .

D. 31 (5)  *Hab. 1:13 SW,Cp*

For the Lord cannot look upon sin with the

least degree of allowance;

. . . .

the least degree of allowance.
D. 1
B. 1

D. 33 (5)  ... from him shall be taken even the
Mark 4:25 SW,C  ... from him shall be taken even that
(II Ne. 29:30 SW,C)  ... from them shall be taken away even

light which he has received;
which he hath. ... that which they have.

D. 33 (5)  ... for my Spirit shall not always
Gen. 6:3 SWC  My Spirit shall not always
(Ether 2:15 SWC)  my spirit will not always

strive with man. ...
strive with man. ...
strive with man. ...

D. 33 (5)  ... saith the Lord of Hosts.
Jer. 46:25 SW,C frp. ... saith the Lord of Hosts.

D. 34 (6)  ... O inhabitants of the earth:
Ps. 49:1 SW,C  ... all ye inhabitants of the world.

D. 35 (6)  For I am no respecter of persons. ...
Acts 10:34 SWC  ... is no respecter of persons. ...
(Moro. 8:12 SWC)  ... no respecter of persons. ...

D. 35 (6)  ... the day speedily cometh; the hour
Matt. 24:6 SC  ... but the end
Joel 2:1 So,SWU,Cpr.  ... Day of the Lord
(Alma 5:29 SW,C)pr  ... the hour

is not yet, but is nigh at hand. ...
is not yet.
is nigh.
is close at hand.

D. 35 (6)  ... when peace shall be taken from the
Rev. 6:4 SC,Wpr  ... to take peace from the

earth.
earth.
D. 36 (6)  
Mic. 4:7 SC,Wpr  
... the Lord ... shall reign in their midst. ...  
the Lord shall reign over them. ...

D. 36 (6)  
Isa. 34:5 SWad  
... shall come down in judgment  
(my sword) shall come down  
upon Idumea, or the world.  
upon Idumea. ... 

D. 37 (7)  
Rev. 21:5 SC,W  
Search these commandments, for they are true and faithful. for these words are true and faithful. ... 

D. 37 (7)  
Rev. 17:17 SC,W  
... promises. ... shall all words of God shall be fulfilled. be fulfilled. 

D. 38 (7)  
Matt. 24:35 SWCpr  
... though the Heavens and the earth Heaven and earth shall pass away, my word shall not pass away. ... pass away, but my words shall not pass away. 

D. 38 (7)  
Isa. 50:10 SWC  
... the voice of my servants. ... the voice of his servant. ... 

D. 39 (7)  
Josh. 22:34 SWC  
... the Lord is God. ... the Lord is God. ... 

D. 39 (7)  
I Jn. 5:6 SC,W  
... the Spirit beareth record, the Spirit that beareth witness, and the record is true. ... because the Spirit is truth.
D. 2
B. No Equivalent Material

D. 1
Mal. 4:5 SC,W pr

Behold, I will reveal unto you the
Behold, I will send you

Priesthood, by the hand of Elijah the
Elijah the

prophet, before the coming of the great
prophet, before the coming of the great

and dreadful day of the Lord.
and dreadful day of the LORD.

D. 2
Ibid., 4:6 cont.

And he shall plant in the hearts of the
And he shall turn the heart of

children the promises made to the fathers,
fathers to the children

and the hearts of the children shall turn
and the hearts of the children

to their fathers.
to their fathers.

D. 3
Ibid., cont.

If it were not so, the whole earth would
. . . . lest I come and smite the earth

be utterly wasted at his coming.
with a curse.

Isa. 6:11 SW,C

. . . . utterly desolate. . . .
D. 1 (1)  
Acts 5:38 SC, SWC  
The works... of God cannot...  
... if... this work be of men,  
come to nought.  
it will come to nought;

D. 2 (1)  
(Alma 7:20 SWC)  
For God doth not walk in crooked paths,  
... that he cannot walk in crooked  
neither doth he turn to the right hand  
paths... neither hath he a shadow of  
not to the left, neither doth he vary  
turning from the right to the left (neither  
from that which he hath said.  
doth he vary from that which he hath said;)  
(This phrase in Alma between "paths" and  
"neither" above.)

D. 2 Cont.  
(Alma 7:19 SW,C)  
therefore his paths are straight, and  
... ye are making his paths straight...  
his course one eternal round.  
...  
(Alma 7:20 SWC)  
his course is one eternal round.

D. 3 (2)  
See D. 3:1  
from Acts 5:38 SC... if this be the work of men it will  
frustrated...  
come to nought:

D. 4 (2)  
II Cor. 12:7 SC  
For although a man may have many  
And lest I should be exalted above measure  
revelations...  
through the abundance of revelations...  

D. 4 (2)  
(Alma 19:4 SWC)  
... thou hast power to do many mighty  
... mighty  
works...  
works...  
works...
D. 3
B. 2

D. 4 (2)  (Mosiah 11:19 SWC)  Amos 6:13 SC,W

... yet if he boasts in his own  ... boast in their own  ... our own
strength. ...  strength. ...  strength. ...

D. 4 (2)  Prov. 1:25 SWC  Hel. 4:21; SC,W  I Ne. 19:7

... and sets at naught the counsels  ... and set at nought all my counsel. ...  ... they set at nought the commandments of God. ...  ... of God. ...

D. 4 (2)  Eph. 1:11 SC,W  (Mosiah 16:12 SC)

... and follows after the dictates  ... after the counsel  ... having gone according to their
of his own will. ...  of his own will. ...  own carnal wills. ...

D. 4 (2)  (II Ne. 1:22 SC,W  Isa. 45:4 SWU

... incur the vengeance of a just  ... incur the displeasure of a just  ... a just
God upon him.  God upon you.  God. ... ...

D. 5 (3)  (Alma 37:14 SWChp)

... you have been entrusted with  ... God has entrusted you with
these things. ...  these things. ... ...

D. 5 (3)

... the promises which were made to you,  ... the promises of the Lord are. ...  if you did not transgress them.  not unto you if ye transgress. ...
D. 3
B. 2

D. 6 (3) Al. 12:31; SC,W I Sam. 15:24 SW . . . you have transgressed the commandments and the laws of God. . . . the law of God. . . .

D. 7 (3) Acts 5:29 SC,W Isa. 51:8 SC . . . you should not have feared man . . . we ought to obey God rather . . . fear not the reproach more than God. than man. . . . of man. . . .

D. 7 (3) See D. 3:4 Although men set at naught the counsels from Prov. 1:25 SWC . . . and set at naught all my counsel. . . .

D. 7 (3) Isa. 30:12 SW,C (Jac. 4:8 SC) . . . despise his words. . . . because ye despise this word. . . . despise not the revelations of God.

D. 8 (3) Eph. 6:16 SC,W (I Ne. 15:24 SWC) . . . against all the fiery darts to quench all the fiery darts of the adversary; of the wicked. . . . of the adversary. . . .

D. 9 (4) Acts 1:25 SWU,SC I Cor. 10:12 SC . . . because of transgression, Judas by transgression fell. . . . take heed lest he fall. . . . if thou art not aware thou wilt fall. . . .

D. 10 (4) But remember, God is merciful; Remember that God is merciful. . . . God is merciful. . . .

(Alma 32:22 SWC) II Chr. 30:9 SWC
II Cor. 7:8 SC,W

will only cause thee to be
hath made you sorry, though
afflicted for a season.

it were but for a season.

D. 11 (4)
Luke 13:3,5 SC,

Except thou do this, thou shalt be
. . . . except ye repent, ye shall all
delivered up.
likewise perish.
. . . . delivered up.

Acts 3:13
Rom. 8:32 SWU

. . . . and have no more gift.
. . . . gift.

D. 11 (4)
N.T. SWU, e.g.
I Cor. 1:7;
Not common to O.T.

D. 12 (5)
W. of M. 10 SWU

. . . . when thou deliveredst up
. . . . delivered up
that which God had given.
the plates.

D. 12 (5)
Neh. 9:27 SWUad

. . . . deliveredst up that.
. . . . deliveredst them
into
the hands of a wicked man.
the hand of their enemies.

D. 13 (5)
See D. 3:4
from Prov. 1:25 SWC

. . . . set at naught the counsels of
. . . . set at naught all my counsel.

God.

D. 14 (5)
See B. 2:4 SWU
from II Cor. 7:8

. . . . for a season.

. . . . for a season.
D. 3
E. 2

D. 15 (5)
Matt. 7:6 SWU

. . . counsel. . . to be trampled
. . .
upon. . .

them. . .
(figuratively used, perhaps adapted from
the parable)

D. 16 (6)
Mosiah 3:20 SW,C

. . . even so shall the knowledge of
. . . the knowledge of

a Savior come.
a Savior (shall spread abroad).

D. 17 (6)
(Jacob 1:13
same sequence)

Josephites. . . Zoramites. . .
Josephites. . . Zoramites. . .

D. 18 (6)
(Jac. 1:13 sequence)
(Enos 1:13, 16 SC,W)

. . . to the knowledge of the Lamanites
. . . Lamanites,
. . . unto the Lamanites. . .

and the Lemuelites, and the Ishmaelites. . .

Lemuelites, and Ishmaelites. . .

D. 18 (6)
(II Ne. 26:15 SWCpf)

. . . who dwindled in unbelief. . .
. . . shall have dwindled in unbelief. . .

D. 18 (6)
(Jac. 3:7 SWCar)

. . . unbelief because of the iniquity
. . . unbelief is because of the iniquity

of their fathers. . .
of their fathers. . .

D. 18 (6)
(Mosiah 12:7 SWC)

. . . because of their iniquities and
. . . because of their iniquities and

their abominations.
abominations.
D. 3
B. 2

D. 19 (6) (I Ne. 9:3,5 SC, pf) (II Ne. 25:21) . . . . for this very purpose are these purpose. . . . plates preserved. . . . preserved. . . .

D. 19 (6) (Mosiah 21:4 SWC) Matt. 4:14 SW,C . . . . that the promises of the Lord that the word of the Lord . . . . that it might be fulfilled. . . . might be fulfilled. . . . might be fulfilled. . . .

D. 20 (6) (II Ne. 30:5 SWCpr) . . . . that the Lamanites might come to they shall be restored the knowledge of their fathers. . . . to the knowledge of their fathers. . . .

D. 20 (6) (Alma 9:24; II Ne. 10:9, 21 SWCpr) . . . . that they might know the promises . . . . the promises of the Lord are of the Lord, extended to the Lamanites. . . .

D. 20 (6) (Morm. 3:21 SWCr) . . . . that they may believe the gospel. . . . . that ye may believe the gospel. . . .

D. 20 (6) (II Ne. 31:19 SWC Moro. 6:41) . . . . and rely upon the merits of . . . . relying on the merits of relying alone upon the merits of Jesus Christ. . . . Him. . . . Christ. . . .

D. 20 (6) (Moro. 7:26,38 SWC) . . . . be glorified through faith in . . . . were saved by faith in His name. . . . His name. . . .
D. 3
B. 2

D. 20 WU
B of M indexed
37 x at end of
discussions, etc.

... Amen.
Now behold. . . .

D. 1 (1)  
Isa. 29:14 SWCpr  
. . . . a marvelous work. . . . among 
the children of men. 

this people. . . .

Gen. 11:5 SWC  
. . . . the children of men.

D. 2 (1)  
Mosiah 2:12, 16, 17, 19--8/10 of all entries on "service" are in Mosiah) 
service of God. . . .

D. 2 (1)  
Deut. 6:5 SC,W  
. . . . see that ye serve Him with all 
thy heart, might, mind and strength. . . . 
with all thine heart, and with all thy 
and with all thy mind; 
soul, and with all thy might. 
soul, and with all thy strength.

D. 2 (1)  
I Cor. 1:8 SWC  
. . . . that ye may stand blameless 
(Mosiah 2:27; 3:21)  
. . . . that ye may be found blameless. . . .

be before God at the last day. 
in the day of our Lord. . . . 
be before me at the last day.
For behold the field is white already . . . fields; for they are white already to harvest;
to harvest.

. . . he that thrusteth in his sickle
Thrust in thy sickle,
thrust in the sickle.

. . . laying up in store that he perish-
layeth up in store. . . that

eth not, but bringeth salvation to his soul;
they may lay hold on eternal life. . .

And faith, hope, charity and love. . . .
. . . abideth faith, hope, charity. . . .

. . . charity is love. . . .

. . . with an eye single to the glory
. . . if thine eye be single. . . .

. . . with an eye single to his glory. . .
. . . filled with the fruits of

of God.

righteousness. . . unto the glory and
praise of God.
Remember faith, virtue, knowledge, temperance, patience, brotherly kindness, godliness, charity, humility, diligence. Ask and ye shall receive; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. Amen.

Add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; and to knowledge temperance, and to temperance patience, and to patience godliness; and to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.

Ask and it shall be given you. . . . knock and ye shall receive; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: ask and it shall be opened unto you; . . .
Behold, I say unto you. . . .
Behold, I say. . . .
Verily, I say unto you. . . .
Behold, I say unto you. . . .

And now, behold. . . .
Now behold. . . .
I, the Lord, am God. . . .
I, the Lord am God. . . .
. . . . I the Lord their God. . . .

. . . . stand as a witness. . . .
. . . . stand as a witness. . . .
. . . . that you should enter into a covenant with me. . . .
covenant with the Lord. . . .
. . . . that you should not show them except to those persons to whom I shall view it, it be a few according commended you; to the will of God. . . .
. . . . and you have no power over them except I grant it unto you. against me except it were given thee from above;

And you have a gift to translate the plates. . . . . . . gift of translation. . . .
(to translate) is a gift from God. . . .
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D. 5</th>
<th>B. 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 5 (2)</td>
<td>Matt. 21:31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SWC frp</td>
<td>Verily, I say unto you. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 5 (3)</td>
<td>Rev. 8:13 SW,C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Hel. 7:22; SWC; Alma 33:22)</td>
<td>. . . woe shall come unto the inhabitants of the earth. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 5 (3)</td>
<td>Jer. 26:4 SWC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Alma 5:37,38 SWC)</td>
<td>. . . If they will not hearken unto my words; to me, to walk in my law. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>If ye will not hearken unto the voice. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 6 (B. 3 omits)</td>
<td>(Alma 5:1 SW)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(II Ne. 29:7 SWC)</td>
<td>. . . go forth and deliver my words to deliver the word . . . I bring forth my word unto the children of men. of God. . . . unto the children of men. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 8 (3)</td>
<td>(Mor. 8:33 SWU,SC)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ex. 33:5 SWU</td>
<td>Oh, this unbelieving and stiffnecked generation. . . . ye wicked and perverse and stiff-necked people. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 8 (3)</td>
<td>See D. 1:13 SC,W from Isa. 5:25 (II Ne. 15:25 SWU)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>. . . mine anger is kindled against them. . . . kindled. . . .</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D. 5
B. 4

D. 9 (4)
See D. 5:5 SWCfrp.

D. 9 (4)
(Alma 37:18 SWCpr
Alma 3:5;37:14)

. . . . I have reserved those things which
. . . . he promised he would reserve
I have entrusted. . . .
these things. . . .
for a wise purpose in me, and it shall
for a wise purpose in him. . . . (that
be made known unto future generations;
he might show forth his power unto

. . . .
future generations).

D. 11
B. 4
(II Ne. 27:12; 11:3;
Eth. 5:3 SC,SW pr)

. . . . three of my servants, whom I shall
. . . . three of my servants. . . .
three witnesses shall behold it,
call and ordain, unto whom I will show

:::
these things, and they shall go
. . . . shall go
by the power of God. . . I will send
forth with my words. . . .
forth with my words. . . .
their words forth unto my children to
prove. . . .

D. 12 (4)
(Ether 5:3 SWC pr)

Yea, they shall know of a surety that
. . . . they shall know of a surety that
these things are true. . . .
these things are true. . . .
D. 14 (4) (II Ne. 27:13 SCpr) And to none else will I grant this power and there is none other which shall view to receive this. . . . it save it be. . . .

D. 14 (4) Rev. 12:14 SWU,a . . . . my church out of the wilderness. . . .
Rev. 12:14 SWU,a . . . . woman. . . . . into the wilderness . . . . for a time. . . .

D. 14 (B. 4 omits) S. of S. 6:10 SW(C?) . . . . clear as the moon, and fair as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners. . . .
D. 15 (4) See D. 5:11 Sc, Wa And the testimony of three witnesses will I send forth. . . . three witnesses shall behold it. . . .
From II Ne. 27:12

D. 16 (4) (Ether 4:11 SC,W . . . . whosoever believeth on my words,
Ether 4:11 SC,W . . . . he that believeth these things
them will I visit with the manifestation which I have spoken, him will I visit
of my Spirit; and they shall be born of me.
he shall know and bear record.
I Cor. 12:7; Rom. 12:6 SWC . . . . manifestations of the Spirit. . . .

D. 16 (B 4 omits) Jn. 3:5 SWC . . . . even of water and of the Spirit. . . .
Jn. 3:5 SWC . . . . born of water and of the Spirit. . . .

D. 18 (B. 4 omits) Rev. 16 Sc, SWU . . . . scourge. . . shall continue to be
Rev. 16 Sc, SWU poured out from time. . . .
Rev. 16 Sc, SWU pour out. . . .
D. 5
B. 4

D. 19 (B. 4 omits) ... until the earth is empty, and the
Isa. 24:1,5-6 SC, W ... maketh the earth empty
inhabitants thereof are consumed. ... . . . inhabitants thereof (burned, scattered)

D. 19 (D. 19 omits) ... I will put down all lyings, and
(Alma 16:18;
III Ne. 21:19 SWC) ... did preach against all lyings and
deceivings, and priestcrafts, and envyings
deceivings, and
and strifes, and idolatries, and sorceries, and
strifes and malice and revilings and
and all manner of iniquities. ... stealing, robbing, plundering. ...

B. 5 (D. 19 omits) ... and I will establish my church,
(III Ne. 21:22 SWCpr) ... I will establish my church among
like unto. ... them. ... .

B. 6 (D. 19 omits) ... if this generation do harden their
(III Ne. 20:28 SCWpr. ... if they shall harden their
careds against my. . . .
careds against me. . . .
I Sam. 6:6 SW,C ... wherefore do ye harden your hearts. .

B. 6 (D 19 omits) ... I will deliver them up unto Satan.
(Alma 37:15 SWC) ... ye shall be delivered up unto Satan.
I Tim. 1:20 SC, W ... delivered unto Satan.

B. 6 (D. 19 omits) ... for he hath got great hold upon
(Alma 8:9,10:25;etc.) ... Now Satan had gotten great hold
the hearts of the people. . . .
on the hearts of. . . .

B. 6 (D 19 omits) ... not far from the iniquities of
B. 6 (D 19 omits) . . . . the sword of justice hangeth over
(III Ne. 20:20 SC,Wpr). . . . the sword of my justice shall hang
their heads,
over them. . . .
and if they persist. . . . it must fall
except they repent it shall fall
upon them.
upon them.

D. 20 (B.6)
(I Ne. 1:18;
j:13) SCa

... even as I also told the people of
concerning
the destruction of Jerusalem. . . .
the destruction of Jerusalem. . . .

D. 20 (6)
II Chron. 6:17 SWU,C . . . . let thy word be verified. . . .
(Jarom 1:9 SWU,C) be verified. . . .
as it hath been. . . .
has been verified.

D. 21 (7)
Ps. 15:2 SWU
(I Ne. 16:3 SWC)

... walk more uprightly before me. . .
... walk uprightly. . . .
... walk uprightly before God.

D. 21 (7)
(Alma 2:3 SW,C)

... yield to the persuasions of men
no more;
Amlifici. . . .

D. 22 (7)
(Hela. 7:7 SWC)
Deut. 8:11 SW,C

... be firm in keeping the command-
ments. . . .
of God. . . .
ments. . . .
D. 22 (7)
I Jn. 5:11 SW,C
(II Ne. 33:4 SWU,
reversed order)

... I grant unto you eternal life... God hath given us eternal life... life eternal

D. 24 (8)
II Chron. 30:3 SWU
(Ether 9:35 SWC)

... humble himself sufficiently
... sanctified themselves sufficiently.
... humbled themselves sufficiently

before me. ...
before God. ...

D. 24 (8)
B. 8
Alma 22:17 SC,W
Ps. 95:6 SWU

... if he will bow down
... if he will go out and bow down
... if thou will bow down
... let us worship and bow down...

before me. ...
before me. ...
before God
...

D. 25 (8)
(Ether 5:3 SWCpr)

... know of a surety that they are true.
... they shall know of a surety that these things are true...

D. 25, 26(8)
(Ether 5:3 SWCpr)

... shown unto me by the power of
... shown by the power of God and not of man.

D. 28 (9)
(Ether 4:7 SWC)

and exercise faith in me...
... exercise faith in me...

D. 32 (11)
I Tim. 2:14 SWU
(Enos 1:13 SWC
lox B of M)

... fall into transgression
... was in transgression
... fall into transgression
.. . . . to destroy thee from off the face of the earth. . . .

.. . . . will destroy it from off the face of the earth. . . .

.. . . . that thy days may be prolonged. . . .

.. . . . that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth.

.. . . Stop, and stand still until I command thee. . . .

that I may show thee. . . .

.. . . I will provide means whereby thou mayest accomplish the thing which I have commanded thee.

.. . . I will prepare a way. . . . that they may accomplish the thing which he commandeth them.

.. . . if thou art faithful in keeping my commandments. . . .

.. . . if they were faithful in keeping the commandments. . . .

.. . . thou shalt be lifted up at the last day. Amen.

.. . . They shall be lifted up at the last day.

(Note "lifted up" has a different connotation in Bible usually; e.g. "proud", "haughty", "crucified")
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D 6</th>
<th><strong>B 5</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 1 (1)</strong>&lt;br&gt;See D. 4:1 SC, SWU&lt;br&gt;from Isa. 29:4</td>
<td>A great and marvelous work is about to come forth... a marvelous work among this people...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 2 (1)</strong>&lt;br&gt;Heb. 4:12 SWC</td>
<td>... my word, which is quick and powerful, sharper than a two-edged sword to the ful and sharper than a two-edged sword dividing asunder of both joints and marrow; piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit and of both joints and marrow...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 3, 4 (2)</strong>&lt;br&gt;See D. 4:4&lt;br&gt;from Jr. 4:35&lt;br&gt;Rev. 14:15</td>
<td>Behold, the field is white already to harvest... the fields; for they are white vest; therefore, whoso desireth to reap, already to harvest... let him thrust in his sickle... thrust in thy sickle...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 3 (2)</strong>&lt;br&gt;See D. 4:4&lt;br&gt;See also Jn. 4:36; Isa. 45:17</td>
<td>... that he may treasure up for his soul everlasting... that they may lay hold on stand...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 5 (2)</strong>&lt;br&gt;See D. 4:7 SWC&lt;br&gt;from Matt. 7:7</td>
<td>Therefore, if you will ask of me you shall ask and it shall be receive; given you... if you will knock it shall be opened unto you.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 6</strong></td>
<td><strong>B 5</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
... seek to bring forth and establish the cause of Zion; Zion:

... the mysteries of God shall be unfolded unto you. ... mysteries of God.

... that hath eternal life is rich. rich toward God.

Verily, verily I say unto you. ...

... thou hast a gift, and blessed art every man. ... his proper gift. thou because of thy gift. ...

... thou shalt know mysteries. ... given to know the mysteries of God. ...

... thou shalt exercise thy gift. ... neglect not the gift. ... stir up the gift that is in thee.

... that thou mayest bring many to the knowledge of the truth;
I did enlighten thy mind.

Jas. 5:20 SC,W

... convert from the error of their ways.

his way.

D. 13 (5)
Matt. 10:22; 24:13
Rev. 2:10 SC

... hold out faithful to the end,

... endureth to the end

... be faithful

thou shalt be saved... . .

shall be saved... . .

unto death... . .

D. 13 (5)
Rom. 6:23 SC
Cf. Jn. 3:14-16

... there is no gift greater than the

... the gift of God is eternal life

gift of salvation.

through... . .

D. 14 (6)
Matt. 7:8;
Jn. 14:13 SC

... as often as thou hast inquired

... every one that asketh receiveth... . .

thou hast received... . .

... . .

D. 15 (7)
Eph. 1:18 SC

... been enlightened by the Spirit

... the Spirit

of truth;

of truth... . .

D. 15 (7)
Jn. 14:17; 15:26;
16:13 SWU

... I did enlighten thy mind;

... the eyes of your understanding

being enlightened... . .

D. 16 (7)
Heb. 4:12 SWC;
Also Acts 15:8

... none else save God that knowest thy thoughts and intents of the heart.

... thoughts and intents of the heart.
D. 19 (8)
Rom. 15:14; SC,W
Col. 3:16; II Thess. 3:15
Admonish him in his faults and also
Admonish one another...
receive admonition...

D. 19 (8)
Tit. 1:8 SC,W
Tit. 2:2 SC,W
Be patient; be sober; be temperate; have
... sober, just, holy, temperate
sound in
faith, hope and charity.
faith, in charity, in patience...

D. 21 (10)
Jn. 1:11 SWCa
I am the same that came unto mine own,
He came unto his own
and mine own received me not.
and his own received him not.

D. 21
Acts 9:5; Rev. 1:8 SChp
I am Jesus Christ.

D. 21 (10)
Jn. 1:5 SWCaV
I am the light which shineth in darkness,
... the light which shineth in darkness,
and the darkness comprehendeth it not.
and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D. 23 (11)
Zech. 9:10 SWU
Did I not speak peace to your mind...
... speak peace...

D. 22 (11)26 (12)
See 5:5 SWC frp
Verily, verily, I say unto you...

D. 25 (11)
See D. 5:4, SC,W
(from Mosiah 8:13)
... I grant unto a gift... to
... (to translate) is a gift from
translate...
God...
D 6
B 5
D. 27 (12)
Matt. 6:19-20 SWCv
. . . . a desire to lay up treasures for
yourself in heaven. . . .

D. 28 (13)
Deut. 17:6; SWCv
Matt. 18:16;
I Tim. 5:19
. . . . in the mouth of two or three
witnesses. . . .

D. 29 (14)
See D. 5:5 SWC frp
Verily, verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 29 (14)
Jn. 15:20 SC
. . . . if they reject. . . . blessed are
If they have persecuted me they
ye, for they can do no more unto you than
will also persecute you. . . .
unto me.
. . . .

D. 30 (14)
Matt. 3:21 SC
Matt. 10:39-40 SC
. . . . if they do. . . . you shall dwell
grant to sit with me in my
whoso shall lose his life. . . .
with me in glory.

D. 31 (14)
Matt. 25:21,23 SC
. . . . then shall ye have joy in the
enter into my joy
fruit of your labors. . . .
. . . .

D. 32 (15)
See D. 5:5 frp
Verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .
D. 32 (15)  
Matt. 19:20 SWCv  

... where two or three are gathered together in my name.  
... where two or three are gathered together in my name.

behold, there will I be in the midst  
behold there am I in the midst of them.  

D. 33 (15)  
Gal. 6:7 SWC  

... whatsoever ye sow, that shall ye as a man soweth that shall also reap;  
he also reap.

D. 34 (16)  
Luke 12:32 SWC  

Therefore, fear not, little flock.  
... fear not, little flock.

D. 34 (16)  
Matt. 7:24-25; SWC  
16:18; SC  

... if ye are built upon my rock.  
... built upon a rock.

D. 35 (16)  
John 8:11 SW  

... I do not condemn you; go your ways  
... neither do I condemn thee, go  

and sin no more;  
and sin no more.

D. 36 (16)  
Isa. 45:22 SWU  

Look unto me in every thought.  
Look unto me and be saved.

D. 37 (16)  
See Jn. 20:20-29  
Zech. 13:6 Ca  

Behold the wounds.  ... also the prints of the nails.
and ye shall inherit the kingdom of heaven. Amen.
(Entire section alludes to Jn. 21:22-23)

D. 3  
Jn. 21:22 SWCr  
... tarry until I come in my glory.  ...

D. 3  
Rev. 14:6 SW(series).:  
... Prophesy before nations, kindreds,  
tongues and people.
D. 1 (1)  
See D. 5:5  

D. 1 (1)  
Judges 8:19  
(Found in O.T. only in Judges, Ruth, I & II Sam., I & II Kings)

D. 1 (1)  
Jn. 14:13  
James 1:6  

D. 1 (1)  
Luke 8:15  

D. 2 (1)  
Heb. 10:16  
Cf. Jer. 31:33  

D. 2 (1)  
Rom. 8:9  

D. 3 (2)  
Eph. 1:17  
Rev. 19:10  

.. . . . verily, verily, I say unto you. . .

.. . . . as the Lord liveth. . .

.. . . . as the Lord liveth. . .

.. . . . whatsoever things you shall ask in faith.

.. . . . whatsoever things you shall ask in faith.

.. . . . ask in faith, with an honest heart,

.. . . . ask in faith, with an honest heart,

.. . . . ask in faith, with an honest heart, in an honest and believing that you shall receive.

.. . . . ask in faith, with an honest heart, in an honest and believing that you shall receive.

.. . . . I will tell you in your mind and my laws in their hearts and in your heart.

.. . . . I will tell you in your mind and my laws in their hearts and in your heart.

.. . . . Holy Ghost. . . . which shall dwell in your heart.

.. . . . Holy Ghost. . . . which shall dwell in your heart.

.. . . . this is the spirit of revelation.

.. . . . this is the spirit of revelation.

.. . . . the spirit of wisdom and the testimony of Jesus is the

.. . . . the spirit of wisdom and the testimony of Jesus is the

.. . . . the spirit of prophecy.
Moses brought the children of Israel through the Red Sea on dry ground. .....

Therefore this is thy gift; .....

.. deliver you out of the hands of your enemies. ..
your enemies. ..

.. the gift of Aaron
.. the gift of working with the rod:

behold, it has told you many things;
behold it has told you things;

Behold, there is no other. . ..
behold there is no other. . ..

power, save the power of God, that can power save God that can

cause this gift of Aaron to be with you.
cause this rod of nature to work in your

hands. . ..

Remember that without faith you can do .....
without faith it is im-

nothing;
possible to please God.

.. that you may know the mysteries of .. because it is given unto you to

God. . ..
know the mysteries. ..
... according to your faith shall it be done unto you.
be it done unto you.

Behold, it is I that have spoken it;
I the Lord have spoken it...
D 9
B 8

D. 1 (1)
See D 5:1frp
 Behold, I say unto you. . . .
 Behold, I say unto you. . . .

D. 7 (3)
Matt. 6:25,34 SWU
. . . . took no thought. . . .
. . . . take no thought. . . .

D. 8 (3)
. . . . cause that your bosom shall burn
within you;
did not our heart burn
within us?

D. 9 (3)
Deut. 29:9 SC
. . . . I have commanded you, and
you shall prosper.
and do them, that ye may prosper in all
that ye do.

D. 14 (5)
I Cor. 16:13 SC,W
Stand fast in the work. . . .
Stand fast in the faith. . . .

D. 14 (5)
Luke 21:18 SW,C
. . . . and a hair of your head shall not
. . . . not a hair of your head shall
be lost. . . .
perish. . . .

D. 14 (5)
See D. 5:35
(I Ne. 11:33)
. . . . lifted up at the last day. Amen.
D 10
B 7

D. (1) delivered up those writings
Acts 3:13 SWU delivered up...

D. 1 (1) the Urim and Thummim
Ex. 28:30 (Same thing) Urim and Thummim

D. 2 (B. 1 omits) your mind became darkened.
Eph. 4:18; understanding darkened.
Lev. 8:8 SC,W

D. 4 (1) be diligent unto the end.
See D. 6:13 SC
See Matt. 10:22

D. 9 (2) delivered them up...
See D. 10:1
Acts 3:13

D. 10, 13, 15 (2,3) Satan hath put it into their hearts to alter...
Jn. 13:2 SWC Devil having it into the heart of Judas...

D. 13 (2) say they have caught you in the words...
Jer; 5:26 SC they lay wait... they set a trap, they catch men...

D. 15 (3) to tempt the Lord thy God...
Matt. 3:7 SWC tempt the Lord thy God...

D. 19 (4) to get glory of the world.
Matt. 4:8 SC,W kingdoms of the world and the glory of them.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Text</th>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>... full of wickedness and</td>
<td>Rev. 17:4 SWC</td>
<td>abominations; and... abominations;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>... they love darkness rather than light,</td>
<td>Jn. 3:19 SWCv</td>
<td>they love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>... that he may lead their souls lead</td>
<td>Matt. 7:13 SWU</td>
<td>they love darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>... I will require this at their hands</td>
<td>Gen. 9:5 SW,C</td>
<td>I will require this at their hands.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

D 10
B 7
... child in wait to catch... child in wait.

And thus he goeth up and down, to and to and fro in the earth...

... such are not exempt from the shall not escape the justice of God.

... tempt the Lord thy God.

... Satan will harden the hearts harden the hearts of the people...

... here is wisdom...

... hold your peace...

... verily I say unto you...

... that whosoever should believe that whosoever believeth in this gospel might have eternal life; in him should not perish but have ever-lasting life.
D. 10
B. 9

D. 52,54 (13,14) Matt. 5:17 SC,

... I do not bring it to destroy
Think not that I am come to destroy
that which they have received, but to
the law or the prophets; I am not
build it up.
come to destroy but to fulfill.

D. 53 (14) Heb. 4:7 SW,C

If this generation harden not their
hearts. . .

D. 55 (14) See D. 6:37 SWC
from Matt. 5:3,10

... shall inherit the kingdom of
heaven.

D. 56 (14) Eccl. 12:13 SW,C

... fear me, neither keep my
commandments.

D. 56 (14) Ezek. 22:27 SW,C

... to get gain. . .
... to get dishonest gain. . .

D. 56 (14) See D. 5:5 SWCfrp

... verily, verily, I say unto you.

D. 57 (15) Jn. 1:11

... I came unto mine own and mine
he came unto his own, but his
own received me not.

D. 58 (15) See D. 6:21 SWCv

I am the light which shineth in dark-
... light shineth in dark-
ness, and the darkness comprehendeth it not.
ness, and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D. 59, 60 (15,16)
Jn. 10:16 SWC
Cf. Isa. 56:8

Other sheep have I which are not of this fold. . . .
other sheep have I which are not of this fold. . . .

D. 61 (16)
Mk. 16:17
Jn. 14:13 SWC

. . . . works, which they did in my name;
in my name.

D. 63 (16)
Tit. 3:9 SC, SWC

. . . . that there may not be so much contentions;
avoid foolish questions. . . .
contentions, strivings. . . .

D. 63 (16)
II Peter 3:10 SWC

. . . . for they do wrest the scriptures
wrest the scriptures
and do not understand. . . .
. . . .

D. 64 (16)
Eph. 5:32 SW, C

. . . . this great mystery;
this is a great mystery. . . .

D. 65 (16)
Matt. 23:37; 24:31 SWC

. . . . I will gather them as a hen
gathereth her chickens. . . .
together even as a hen gathereth her under her wings. . . .
chickens under her wings.

D. 65 (16)
See D. 10:53 SWC
from Heb. 4:7

. . . . if they will not harden their hearts;
harden not your hearts.
D 10
B 9

D. 66 (16)
Rev. 22:17 SWCa  
... they may, and partake of the waters  
... let him take of the water  
of life freely.
of life freely.

D. 67 (17)
Acts 2:38,47 SC,WU  
whosoever repenteth and cometh unto me,  
... come unto me. ...
the same is my church.

D. 69 (18)
See D. 6:13 SWC  
Matt. 11:28  
. ... endureth of my church to the end. ..

D. 69 (18)
Matt. 16:18 SWC  
. ... him will I establish upon my rock,  
. ... upon this rock I will build my  
and the gates of hell shall not prevail  
church; and the gates of hell shall not  
against them.  
prevail against it.

D. 70 (19)
Jn. 8:12; 5:40  
10:10 SWCa  
. ... who is the life and light of the  
I am the light of the  
world. ... 
world. ...
A great and marvelous work is about to come forth among this people. . . .

... my word, which is quick and powerful, sharper than a two-edged sword, to the dividing asunder of both joints and marrow, . . . piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit and of both joints and marrow. . . .

Behold, the field is white already to harvest. . . . the fields; for they are white already ready to harvest. . . .

... treasure up for his soul everlasting. . . . laying up in store. . . . that they may lay hold on eternal life. . . .

... if you will ask of me you shall ask and it shall be given you. . . . knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

... bring forth and establish the cause of Zion. . . . when the Lord shall bring again Zion.
D. 11
B. 10

D. 7 (3)
See D. 6:7 SC SWU

... to the mysteries of God shall be
unfolded to you. ... mysteries of God.

D. 8 (4)
See D. 5:5 SWCfrp

Verily, verily, I say unto you.

D. 10 (5)
See D. 6:10
from I Cor. 7:7 SC, W

Behold, thou hast a gift. ... every man. ... his proper gift...

D. 10 (5)
See D. 8:1 SC, W
from Luke 8:15

... if thou wilt desire of me in faith, with an honest ...
in an honest ...

D. 11 (5)
See D. 6:21
from Jn. 1:5 SWCv

... I am the light which shineth in darkness.

D. 11 (5)
Ex. 9:16 SWU

... and by my power.

D. 12, 13 (6, 7)
See D. 5:5frp

Verily, verily, I say unto you.

D. 16 (8)
Prov. 1:23; Isa. 42:1

... I will impart unto you of my ... pour my spirit upon you.

Ezek. 36:27; Matt. 12:18
Acts 1:8, 2:18 SC, W

D. 13
See D. 6:15 SC

... which shall enlighten your mind.

from Eph. 1:18
... eyes of your understanding shall be enlightened.
trust in that Spirit which leadeth to do good. 

Joel 2:28

... to do justly, to walk humbly. ...

Micah 6:8 SWC

... to do justly and to love mercy and to walk humbly. ...

See D. 8:1 SC,W from Jn. 14:13

... whatsoever things you shall ask of me. ... you shall. ...

... ...

Heb. 5:4, SC

... ye need not suppose that you are no man taketh this honor unto called to preach until you are called. himself but he that is called of God as was Aaron. 

... ye have not chosen me but I have 

... 

chosen you and ordained you. ...

Jn. 7:17 SW,C?

... you may know of a surety my doc- 

... shall know of the doctrine, 

whether it be of God. ...

D. 16 (8)

... even according to your faith shall be it done unto you.

D. 17 (8)

... even according to your faith shall it be done unto you.
D 11
B 10

D. 18 (9) . . . . cleave unto me with all your heart.
See D. 10:37 . . . . cleave unto the Lord
from Ex. 14:14 SWC

D. 20 (10) . . . . with all your might, mind and
See D. 4:2 SWU,C . . . . thine heart; mind . . . .
from Deut. 6:5 SC,W
might (strength).

D. 21 (10) . . . . then shall your tongue be loosed;
Mk. 7:35 SW . . . . of his tongue was loosed . . . .

D. 21 (10) . . . . shall have my Spirit and my word,
See D. 11:13
from Tit. 1:9 SC,W
yea, the power of God unto the convincing
. . . . that he may be able. . . . both
of men.
to exhort and to convince.

D. 22 (10) . . . . but now hold your peace;
See D. 10:37 SWC . . . . now hold your peace. . . .
from Ex 14:14

D. 23 (11) . . . . seek the kingdom of God, and all
Matt. 6:33 SWC . . . . seek ye first the kingdom of God
things shall be added according . . . .
. . . . and all these things shall be added.

D. 24 (11) Build upon my rock. . . .
See D. 6:34 SC,W . . . . built upon a rock. . . .
from Matt. 7:24; 16:18

D. 25 (11) Deny not the spirit of revelation . . . .
See D. 8:3 . . . .
of wisdom and revelation.
from Eph. 1:17
Therefore, treasure up in your heart...

... lay up these words in your hearts.

... and have thrust in their sickle

to reap.

... I am the life and the light of the

world.

... I am the same who came unto my own and

mine own received me not.

his own received him not.

But verily, verily, I say unto you...

... as many as receive me, to them

will I give power to become the sons of

God, even to them that believe on his name.

God, even to them that believe on my name.
D 12
B 11

D. 1 (1) A great and marvelous work is about to come forth. . . .
See D. 4:1 SWC A marvelous work among this people. . . .
from Isa. 29:14 SC, W

D. 2 (1) Behold, I am God; give heed to my word, which is quick and powerful, sharper than a two-edged sword. . . etc.
See D. 6:2 SWC a two-edged sword. . . .
from Heb. 4:12 SWC

D. 3 (2) Behold, the field is white already to . . . the fields; for they are white harvest. . . .
See D. 4:4 already to harvest. . . .
from Jn. 4:35, harvest. . . .
Rev. 15:15: thrust in his sickle. . . . treasure up. . .
I Tim. 6:19 thrust in thy sickle. . . . laying up in store. . . .

D. 4 (2) Yea, whosoever will thrust in his sickle and reap. . . .
See D. 4:4 and reap. . . .
from Rev. 14:15SWC and reap. . . .

D. 5 (2) Therefore, if you will ask of me you shall receive. . . . etc.
See D. 4:7 be given you. . . .
from Matt. 7:7

D. 6 (3) . . . bring forth and establish the cause of Zion.
See D 6:6 SCpr when the Lord shall bring again
from Isa. 52:8 Zion. . . .
D 12
E 11

D. 8 (4)  
I Cor. 13:13 SW  
... having faith, hope and charity

D. 8 (4)  
SWU I Cor. 9:25 SWC  
... being temperate in all things...

D. 9 (5)  
See D. 10:70  
from Jn. 8:12 SWC  
... Behold, I am the light and the life of the world...
D 13
B No equivalent

D. 1
Heb. 7:11 SC,W

Priesthood of Aaron...
Levitical Priesthood... priest...

... after the order of Aaron.

D. 1
Mark 1:4;
Luke 3:3 SC,W

Baptism by immersion for remission of
Baptism of repentance for remission of
sins...
sins...

D. 1
Ezek. 43:18-27;
44:9-27 SC

... offer again an offering unto the
(Offerings described to be offered in tem-
Lord in righteousness...
ple envisaged by Ezekiel obviously for

... latter days.)

D. 1
Jn. 1:41 SWU

... in the name of Messiah I confer...
(Note that one of two times "Messiah"
is used in N.T. it is used by Andrew, after introduction to Jesus by John the Baptist)
A great and marvelous work is about to come forth. . . . among this people. . . .

Behold, I am God; give heed to my word, which is quick and powerful, sharper than a two-edged sword. . . etc. Behold, the field is white already to harvest. . . . etc.

. . . . treasure up for his soul everlasting. . . . that they may lay hold on eternal life.

Therefore, if you will ask of me you shall receive. . . etc.

Seek to bring forth and establish my Zion. . . .

. . . . endure to the end. . . .
D. 7 (3)  
Rom. 6:23 SC,W  
... eternal life, which gift is the greatest of all gifts. ... life through Jesus. ...  

D. 8 (4)  
Ex. 4:8 SWC  
Acts 3:23  
(O.T. 25x; N.T. 15x)  
And it shall come to pass. ...  
And it shall come to pass. ...  

D. 8 (4)  
Jn. 15:16; 16:23 SC,W  
Luke 8:15  
... if you shall ask the father in my name, in faith believing, you shall receive. ... you.  

D. 8 (4)  
Acts 2:4 SC,W  
... Holy Ghost, which giveth Spirit gave them utterance. ... utterance. ...  

D. 8 (4)  
Acts 26:16; 1:8 SC,W  
... a minister and a witness of the which you shall both hear and see. ... things which thou hast seen. ...  

D. 9 (5)  
Acts 9:5 SW,C  
Behold, I am Jesus Christ. ... said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest:  

D. 9 (5)  
Heb. 1:2 SC,  
... the Son of the living God, who ... his Son. ... by whom also he made the worlds. ...
D. 9 (5)  
Matt. 5:14 SWC  
... a light which cannot be hid in darkness;...  

D. 10 (5)  
See D. 1:23  
from Rom. 15:29 SWC  
... the fulness of the gospel...  

D. 11 (5)  
Matt. 5:12 SC,W  
... and great shall be your reward.  

Amen.  
in heaven.
D 15,16
B 13,14

D. 2 (both sec.) (1) . . . . with sharpness and with power . . . .
II Cor. 13:10 SWU . . . . use sharpness according to the

power which the . . . .

D. 6 (3) . . . . behold, I say unto you . . . .
See D. 5:5 frp
D 17
B No equivalent

D. 1 II Chron. 16:8 SWU: . . . rely upon my word. . . .

D. 1 See D. 10:1
II Chron. 16:8 SWU: . . . rely on the Lord. . . .
See D. 10:1

D. 1 from Ex. 28:30 SWCa

D. 1 SWChp . . . when he (brother of Jared) talked
Ex. 33:11 . . . the Lord spake with Moses

D. 2 . . . the Urim and Thummim. . . .

D. 1 SWChp . . . the Urim and Thummim. . . .

D. 1 from Ex. 28:30 SWCa

D. 1 Ex. 33:11 SWChp . . . when he (brother of Jared) talked

D. 2 . . . the Lord spake with Moses

with the Lord face to face. . . .

D. 2 face to face. . . .

D. 2 even by that faith which was had

D. 2 (Reviews individual prophets' accomplish-

D. 2 by the prophets of old.

D. 2 ments through faith.)

D. 2 . . . even by that faith which was had

D. 2 (Reviews individual prophets' accomplish-

D. 2 by the prophets of old.

D. 2 ments through faith.)

D. 6 D. 2 . . . as your Lord and your God liveth

D. 6 See D. 8:1

D. 6 from Judges 8:19 SWU

D. 6 it is true. . . .

D. 6 . . .

D. 6

D. 6 D. 2 . . . as your Lord and your God liveth

D. 6 See D. 8:1

D. 6 from Judges 8:19 SWU

D. 6 it is true. . . .

D. 6 . . .

D. 8 D. 2 . . . the gates of hell shall not pre-

D. 8 See D. 10:69 SWChp

D. 8 from Matt. 16:18

D. 8 vail against you;

D. 8 vail against it.

D. 8 . . . the gates of hell shall not pre-

D. 8 See D. 10:69 SWChp

D. 8 from Matt. 16:18

D. 8 vail against you;

D. 8 vail against it.

D. 8 . . . the gates of hell shall not pre-

D. 8 See D. 10:69 SWChp

D. 8 from Matt. 16:18

D. 8 vail against you;

D. 8 vail against it.

D. 8 . . . the gates of hell shall not pre-

D. 8 See D. 10:69 SWChp

D. 8 from Matt. 16:18

D. 8 vail against you;

D. 8 vail against it.

D. 8 II Cor. 12:9 SWC . . . for my grace is sufficient for you.

D. 8 II Cor. 12:9 SWC . . . my grace is sufficient for you.

D. 8 II Cor. 12:9 SWC . . . for my grace is sufficient for you.

D. 8 II Cor. 12:9 SWC . . . my grace is sufficient for you.

D. 9 . . . for my grace is sufficient for you.

D. 9 And I, Jesus Christ. . . . have spoken it. . . .

D. 9 See D. 1:24

D. 9 I the Lord have spoken it.

D. 9 from Ezek. 5:13 SC,W
D 18
B 15
D. 5 (4)
See D. 10:69 SW Cv
from Matt. 16:18
... the gates of hell shall not prevail
against you.

D. 6 (5)
Rev. 14:15 SC
Behold, the world is ripening in iniquity;
harvest of the earth is ripe...

D. 6 (5)
Gen. 17:13 (6xSWC O.T.)
Rom. 13:5 (10 N.T.)
... it must needs be...

D. 9 (10)
Acts 17:30 SWC
... I command all men everywhere to
repent...

D. 9 (11)
Rom. 1:1; I Cor. 1:17a (Historical allusion)
... Paul mine apostle, for you are
that same calling...

D. 11 (13)
I Pet. 3:18;
4:1 SWC
... suffered death in the flesh;

D. 11 (13)
Jn. 12:32 SC
Cf. I Pet. 3:18
... suffered the pain of all men, that
And I, if I be lifted up from the earth,
all men might repent and come unto me.

D. 13 (15)
Luke 15:7 SWC
And how great is his joy in the soul that
... joy in the sinner that
repenteth!
repenteth.

D. 18 (20)
See D. 14:8 SW Cv
from Jn. 15:16
Ask the Father in my name, in faith belie-
... ving, etc.
D. 18 (20) Jn. 14:26 SC,W
... have the Holy Ghost, which mani-
... Holy Ghost... he shall
resteth all things... 
teach you all things... 

D. 19 (21) I Cor. 13:4 SWC
... faith, hope and charity... 
... faith, hope and charity... 

D. 21 (23) I Cor. 13:2,13 SWU
Take upon you the name of Christ...
... name of Christ...

D. 22 (23) Acts 2:38 SC,W
And as many as repent and are baptized in
my name... 
one of you in the name of Jesus Christ...

D. 22 (23) See D. 6:13 6:69 SWC. 
... endureth to the end shall
be saved.
be saved.

D. 23 (24) Acts 4:12 SWC
... and there is none other name given
... end there is none other name under
whereby man can be saved;
heaven given among men whereby man can be saved;

... all men must take upon them the
... there is none other name given...
name which is given...
whereby we must be saved.

D. 24 (25) Jer. 14:9 SW,C?
... in that name shall they be called
... thou, O Lord art in the midst of
at the last day;
us and we are called by thy name;
Wherefore if they know not the name by which they are called.

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel.

And they shall take upon them my name.

Take upon them my name with full purpose of heart.

To go into all the world to preach my gospel unto every creature.

Behold, my grace is sufficient for you.

You must walk uprightly before me.

According to the power of the Holy Ghost.
D. 33 (36)  
See D. 1:24  
from Ezek. 5:13 SC,W

And I, Jesus Christ, your Lord... have the Lord have spoken it.
spoken it.

D. 34 (37)  
Acts 5:38 SC,WU

These words are not of men nor of man, but this work be of men it will come to
of me; nought...

D. 38 (42)  
Matt. 7:16,20 SWC  
Rev. 20:12 SC

And by their desires and their works you .. by their fruits you (works)
shall know them.
shall know them.

D. 40 (44)  
Dan. 3:5 SW,C

And you shall fall down and worship the .. fall down and worship...
Father...

D. 41 (45)  
Acts 2:38 SWC

... repent and be baptized, in the name
... repent.. and be baptized in the name
of Jesus Christ:
of Jesus Christ:

D. 44 (48)  
See D. 4:1 SWC

... a marvelous work among the children of
... a work among this people...
men...

D. 44 (48)  
II Peter 3:9 SWU

... come unto repentance...
... come to repentance...

D. 44 (48)  
Matt. 26:29 SWU

... unto the kingdom of my Father...
... in my Father's kingdom.

D. 46 (50)

... if you keep not my commandments you
I Peter 4:17-18 SC cannot be saved in the kingdom of my Father.
D 19
B 16
D. 1 (1) Rev. 1:8 SC,W from Isa. 41:4,14
I am Alpha and Omega. . . . the beginning
and the end. . . .
I am Alpha and Omega. . . . the beginning
and the end. . . .
D. 2 (2) Jn. 17:4 SC
. . . . having accomplished and finished
. . . . I have finished the work which
the will of him . . . 
thou gavest me . . . .
D. 2 (3) Phil. 3:21 SWC
. . . . might subdue all things unto my-
subdue all things unto him-
self . . .
self.
D. 3 (4) Matt. 28:18 SC
. . . . Retaining all power . . . .
. . . . All power is given unto me . . . .
D. 3 (4) Rev. 20:8,10 SC
. . . . even to the destroying of Satan
. . . .
D. 3 (4) Rev. 20:12 SC,W
. . . . judging every man according to
dead were judged. . . . according
his works and the deeds . . . to their works.
. . . . repent or suffer . . . .
. . . . repent or . . . . perish . . . .
D. 5 (6) Matt. 13:42, 50 SWC
. . . . weeping, wailing and gnashing of
tooth. . . .
tooth. . . .
D. 5 (7) Matt. 25:41 SWC
. . . . those who are found on my left
. . . . those on my left
hand.
hand . . . .
D 19
B 16

D. 7 (8)
Mark 3:29 SWU

please note eternal damnation.

D. 8 (9)
See D. 8:11
from Matt. 13:11

please note because it is given unto you to
for it is meet unto you.
know the mysteries.

D. 9 (10)
Heb. 4:3,5 SWC

please note may enter into my rest.

D. 10 (11)
I Tim. 3:16 SWC

please note behold, the mystery of godliness,
great is the mystery of godliness.
how great is it!

D. 15 (13)
Isa. 11:4 SWC

lest I smite you by the rod of my mouth
lest I smite the earth with the rod of my

mouth.

D. 16 (17)
II Cor. 5:14 SC,W

please note I, God, have suffered these

one died for all.

D. 17 (17)
Cf. Mk. 16:16 SC?

please note if they would not repent they

he that believeth not shall be
damned.

D. 18 (18)

please note to bleed at every pore.

as it were great drops of blood
falling down.

D. 18 (19)
Luke 22:42 SC,Wa

please note would that I might not drink the

Father, if thou be willing, re-

move this cup from me.
D 19
B 16

D. 20 (B. 21 omits) . . . . lest I humble you with. . . .
II Cor. 12:21 SW,C . . . . God will humble me. . . .

D. 20 (21) . . . . that you confess your sins. . . .
Num. 5:7 SWC . . . . confess your sins. . . .

D. 21 (22) . . . . and show not these unto the
Matt. 16:20; 17:9 SC (historical parallel)
world. . . .

D. 22 (22) . . . . cannot bear meat now, but milk
I Cor. 3:2 SC,W . . . . I have fed you with milk, and not
they must receive;
with meat: for hitherto ye were not able
to bear it. . . .

D. 23 (24) Learn of me, and listen. . . .
Matt. 11:29 SWC Learn of me. . . .

D. 23 (24) . . . . and walk in the meekness of my
II Cor. 10:1 SWC . . . . meekness of Christ. . . .
Spirit. . . .

D. 23 (24) . . . . and you shall have peace in me.
Jn. 14:27 SC . . . . my peace I give unto you:

D. 24 (24) I am Jesus Christ. . . .
See D. 6:21
from Acts 9:5 SWC
Rev. 1:8 SC hp

D. 25 (25, 26) . . . . thou shalt not covet thy neigh-
Ex. 20:17 SWC . . . . thou shalt not covet thy neigh-
bor's wife; nor seek they neighbor's life.
Ex. 20:13 SC . . . . Thou shalt not kill.
D. 26 (27)
Ex. 20:17

... thou shalt not covet thine own
(Note "covet" here used in connotations
of the original Hebrew word --
desire, take delight in)

property. . . .

D. 28 (28)
I Tim. 2:8 SC

... that thou shalt pray vocally as
(pray everywhere)

well as. . . .

D. 29 (30)
Isa. 52:7; Acts
13:32 SC, SWU

... and thou shalt declare glad
tidings, yea, publish it. . . .

D. 30 (31)
I Peter 2:23 SC,WU

... reviling not against revilers.
... when he was reviled, reviled not
again;

D. 31 (32)
Luke 3:3 SC,W

... thou shalt declare repentance and
... preaching the baptism of repent-

ance for the remission of sins. . . .
sins by baptism and by fire. . . .

D. 31 (32)
Matt. 3:11 SWC

... baptism and by fire, yea, even
... by fire and

the Holy Ghost.

D. 34 (36)
Acts 4:34-37 SC

Impart a portion of thy property. . . .

D. 36 (39)
Cf. Matt. 19:29 SC

Leave thy house and home. . . .
And every one that hath forsaken houses,
or brethren. . . .
D 19
B 16

D. 37 (40)
Ch. II Tim. 4:2; Tit. 2:15 SWU; SC
And speak freely to all; yea, preach, reprove, rebuke, exhort. . . .
. . . speak, and exhort, and rebuke. . . .
exhort, declare. . . .

D. 37 (40)
Deut. 27:14 SW
Job. 8:21 SWU
. . . with a loud voice, with a sound of
. . . with a loud voice.
rejoicing. . . .
rejoicing. . . .

D. 38 (41)
Acts 2:17, Joel 2:28 SWC
. . . I will pour out my Spirit upon you. . . .
. . . .

D. 38 (42)
Cf. Matt. 6:19-20 SC,W
. . . than if you should obtain treasures upon earth, where moth
ures of earth. . . . corruptibleness.
and rust doth corrupt.

D. 39 (43)
Lam. 3:41 SW,C
. . . and lifting up thy heart for
. . . . lift up our heart. . . .
gladness?

D. 40 (43)
Matt. 23:16 SWU
. . . as a blind guide?
. . . . blind guide. . . .

D. 41 (44)
Matt. 11:28 SW, Cr
. . . Yea, come unto me thy Savior.
Come unto me all ye that. . . .
Amen.
D. 1 (1)
If Jn. 7 SWU
... since the coming of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ in the flesh... that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh.

D. 2 (3)
Luke 6:13;
Jn. 15:16 SC SWU, hp
... who was called of God, and... ordained an apostle of Jesus Christ... of them he chose twelve, whom he also named apostles;

D. 3 (4)
See D. 20:2 above
Jn. 15:16 hp
... Oliver Cowdery, who was also called of God, an apostle of Jesus Christ...

D. 4 (5)
Acts 15:11 SWC
... according to the grace of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, to whom be all glory both now and forever.

Jude 25 SW
be glory... both now and ever.

D. 5 (6)
II Peter 2:20 SC,W
... he was entangled again in the vanities of the world... again entangled the rein...

D. 6 (7)
Heb. 1:14 SWU
... God ministered unto him by an ministering spirits, sent forth holy angel...

D. 6 (7)
Matt. 28:3 SWC
... whose countenance was as lightning, and whose garments were pure and white above all...
And gave him power from on high. . . .
and gave unto him power. . . .
. . . . endued with power from on high
. . . .

. . . . the same God yesterday, today,
. . . . the same God
. . . . the same yesterday, today, and
and forever.
forever.
forever.

. . . . by them shall the world be
. . . . the saints shall judge the world
judged. . . .
l. . . .

. . . . receive it in faith, and work
. . . . either to faith and
righteousness, shall receive a crown of
righteousness. . . .
. . . . I will give thee a crown of life.
eternal life;

. . . . who harden their hearts in
. . . . or to the hardness of heart in
. . . . harden not your hearts. . . .
unbelief. . . .
unbelief. . . .

. . . . The Lord God has spoken it. . . .
I the Lord have spoken it.

. . . . to whom be glory forever and ever.
. . . . be glory both now and forever. . . .
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Passage</th>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 20</td>
<td>B 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 17 (13)</td>
<td>Dan. 2:28 SWC</td>
<td>... there is a God in heaven. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 17 (13)</td>
<td>Ps. 90:2 SC,W</td>
<td>... from everlasting to everlasting, ... of heaven and earth. ... thou art God.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 18 (13)</td>
<td>Gen. 5:1 SC,SW Gen. 1:26 SWC</td>
<td>... he created man, male and female, God created man in the likeness of after his own image and in his own likeness, created he them; created he them.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (14)</td>
<td>Deut. 6:5, 13 SC,W</td>
<td>... they should love and serve him. ... love. ... and serve him. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (E. 14 omits)</td>
<td>I Thess. 1:9 SWC</td>
<td>... the only living and true God. ... serve the living and true God. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (14)</td>
<td>Matt. 4:10 SC</td>
<td>... the only being whom they should Thou shalt worship the Lord thy worship. God and him only. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 20 (14)</td>
<td>James 3:15 SWU</td>
<td>... became sensual and devilish, and sensual. ... devilish became fallen man. ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 21 (15)</td>
<td>Jn. 3:16 SWCa</td>
<td>... gave his only begotten Son. ... gave his only begotten Son. ...</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

He suffered temptations but gave no heed unto them.
are, yet without sin.

D. 23 (15) Matt. 20:19 ha Rom. 14:9 (Cf. "Creed")

He was crucified, died, and rose again the third day;

D. 24 (15) Acts 1:11 ha

And ascended into heaven. . . .

D. 24 (15) Acts 7:55,56 SWC

. . . . to sit down on the right hand of . . . . at the right hand of the Father. . . .
the Father. . . .

D. 25 (15) See D. 18:22 SWC from Mk. 16:16 and Matt. 10:22

That as many as would believe and be He that believeth and is baptized in his holy name, and endure in baptized and endureth faith to the end, should be saved.
to the end shall be saved.

D. 26 (B. omits) I Peter 4:6 SC?

. . . . even as many as were before he came who believed. . . .

D. 26 (18) II Peter 1:21 SWCa

. . . . holy prophets, who spake as they were inspired by the gift of the Holy Ghost.
. . . . holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

D 20
B 24

99
D 20
B 24

D. 26 (18)
Jn. 15:26 SC, Wpf

. . . . truly testified of him. . . .
. . . . shall testify of me. . . .

D. 27 (18)
Jn. 15:26 SC

. . . . which beareth record of the Father
. . . . which proceedeth from the Father,
and of the Son;
he shall testify of me;

D. 28 (18)
Jn. 10:30; 17:11
I Jn. 5:7 SC, W

. . . . Father, Son, and Holy Ghost are
one God. . . .

D. 29 (19)
See D. 18:22 SWC
from Mk. 16:16;
Matt. 10:22

. . . . all men must repent. . . .
believe. . . . endure to the end. . . .
. . . . endureth to the end. . . .

D. 29 (19)
Jn. 4:23 SW, Cad

. . . . worship the Father in his name
. . . . worship the Father in spirit and
in truth. . . .

D. 30 (20)
Rom. 4:25; 3:24, SC, W

. . . . justification through the grace of
our Lord and . . .
being justified freely by his
grace. . . .

D. 31 (21)
I Cor. 1:30; SC, W
I Thess. 4:3

. . . . sanctification through the grace
. . . . in Christ Jesus. . . . made unto
of our Lord. . . .
. . . . sanctification. . . .

D. 31 (21)
See D. 20:19
from Deut. 6:5, 13
SW, C

. . . . love and serve God. . . .
. . . . love and serve him. . . .
D 20
B 24

D. 31 (21) See 4:2 from Deut. 6:5 SC, W . . . . with all their mights, minds, and strength.
. . . . with all their heart. . . . soul might.

D. 32 (21) Gal. 5:4 SWU, SC . . . . may fall from grace and depart. . . .
. . . . fallen from grace. . . .

D. 33 (22) Mk. 13:33 SC, W . . . . take heed and pray always. . . .
. . . . take ye heed, watch and pray. . . .

D. 33 (22) Mark 14:38 SWC . . . . lest they fall into temptation
. . . . lest ye enter into temptation.
. . . .

D. 34 (23) Jude 1 SWU, B.23 . . . . let those who are sanctified take heed also.
. . . . even he that is sanctified also.
. . . . them that are sanctified by God

D. 35 (24) Rev. 22:18, 19 SC, Wa . . . . John, neither adding to, nor
Cf. Rev. 14:6-7:18:4 if any. . . . add unto these diminishing from the prophecy of his book,
. . . . and if any. . . . take away the holy scriptures, or . . . . things. . . .
from the words of. . . . this prophecy. . . .

D. 35 (24) See D. 1:2 . . . . the voice of God, or the mini-
See D. 13:1 from . . . . the voice of the Lord.
Ps. 29:3-9 sterilng of angels.

D. 36 (28) See D. 1:24 . . . . the Lord God has spoken it. . . .
See D. 1:24 I the Lord have spoken it.
from Ezek. 5:13 SC, W
D 20
B 24

D. 36 (28)  
See D. 20:4  
from Jude 25

. . . . honor, power and glory be  
. . . . be glory both now  
rendered. . . .  
and forever. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
II Chron. 33:12 SW,C . . . . he humbled himself  
before God. . . .  
before God. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
Ps. 51:17 SC,W . . . . and come forth with broken hearts  
. . . . The sacrifices of God are a  
and contrite spirits. . . .  
broken spirit, a broken and a contrite  
heart.

D. 37 (30)  
See D. 18:21  
from I Cor. 13:2,13  
SWU  
Christ. . . .  
Christ. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
See D. 20:19  
from Deut. 6:5,13

. . . . serve him to the end. . . .  
. . . . love and. . . . serve him. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
Jas. 2:18; SC,W  
Matt. 7:16 SC  
See D. 18:38

. . . . and truly manifest by their works  
. . . . show my faith by my works. . . .  
that. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
I Peter 1:11 SWU

. . . . received of the Spirit of Christ  
. . . . the Spirit of Christ

. . . .

D. 37 (30)  
See D. 15:1  
from Luke 3:3 SCW

. . . . unto the remission of their sins  
. . . . for remission of sins

. . . .
D 20
B 24

D. 38 (32) I Peter 5:1 SWU, h. eg. . . . An apostle is an elder . . . (Peter, an "elder")

D. 39 (32) Acts 1:22; I Tim. 2:7 (examples of this function practiced) h. eg. . . . ordain other elders, priests, teachers, and deacons;

D. 40 B. 32 I Cor. 10:16 and Luke 22:19 SC, W . . . . . . to administer bread and wine--the . . . . . . to administer this do in emblems of the flesh and blood of Christ--the flesh and blood of Christ . . . . communion of the blood (and) . . . remembrance of me . . . the body of Christ.

D. 41 (B. 34 cf.) I Tim. 4:14; Heb. 6:2 SWC . . . . to confirm . . . . by the laying . . . gift . . . . given thee . . . . with on of hands . . . . the laying on of the hands . . . .

D. 41 (32) Luke 3:15 . . . . for the baptism of fire and the Holy Ghost . . . . baptize you with the Holy Ghost . . . . and with fire . . . .

D. 42 (33) And to teach, expound, exhort, baptize . . . . See D. 19:37 . . . . reprove, rebuke, exhort, (etc.) from II Tim. 4:2 SWU

D. 42, 53 (33) Hebrews 13:17 SWU . . . . watch over the church; . . . . for they watch for your souls . . . .
And to confirm the church by the laying from I Tim. 4:14 SW, C. ... gift. ... given thee. 

on of the hands. ... 
with the laying on of the hands. ...

D. 45 (35)
Gal. 5:18 SWC 
... led by the Holy Ghost. ...
... led by the Spirit. ... 

D. 46, 50, 56 (36, 37, ... preach, teach, expound, exhort
40) (See D. 42 above)
See D. 19:37 
II Tim. 4:2 

D. 47 (36) 
James 1:27 SC, W 
And visit the house of each member. ... 
... To visit the fatherless and widows. ...

D. 47, 51 (36, 37) 
See D. 19:28 
(pray everywhere)
from I Tim. 2:8 SC 
in secret. ...

D. 53 (33) 
Zech. 10:12 SWU 
... and be with and strengthen them;...
... and I will strengthen them in the Lord. ...

D. 54 (33) 
II Cor. 12:20; 
I Peter 2:1 SWU 
... neither lying, backbiting, nor backbiting. ...
evil speaking; evil speaking. ...

D. 60 (42) 
See D. 18:32 
from Rom. 15:13 SWU 
... ordained by the power of the Holy power of the Holy Ghost. ...
Ghost. ...
I baptise you in the name of the 

all things may be done in order.

be done decently and in order.

works and faith agreeable to...

having children is to bring them...

unto him little children, that

and bless them...

he should put his hands...

No one can be received into the church

(Repentance, belief, before baptism in

unless he has arrived unto the years of

primitive Church)

accountability before God, and is capable

of repentance.

person who is called of God...

called of God...

I baptize you in the name of the

baptizing in the name of the

Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy

Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy

Ghost. Amen

Ghost.

and come forth again out of the

up straightway out of the

water.

water:
D. 75 (55)
Acts 20:7 SC (example of similar practice) It is expedient that the church meet together often to partake of bread and wine the disciples came together to break bread.

D. 75, 79 (55) in the remembrance of the Lord Jesus
See D. 20:40 SWC
from Luke 22:19 SC,W

D. 77,79 (57) . . . we ask thee in the name of thy Son. . . .
See D. 14:8
from Jn. 15:16; 16:23 SC,WU

D. 77 (57) . . . . take upon them the name of thy Son. . . .
See D. 18:21
from I Cor. 13:2,13 SWU

D. 77, 79 (57) . . . . that they may always have his Spirit to be with them.
Jn. 14:16, 18; 16:7 See D. 11:13 SC

D. 78 (58)
Luke 22:17 SWC
22:20

D. 79 (59)
Luke 22:20 SWCa

This cup is the new. . . .

. . . . the blood of thy Son, which was shed for them. . . .
shed for you.
D. 80 (60)  
Gal. 6:1 SWC  
. . . overtaken in a fault. . . .

D. 83 (63)  
Ps. 109:13 SWC  
. . . so that their names may be
. . . let their name be
blotted out. . . .
blotted out. . . .
thou shalt be called a seer, a

translator, a prophet, an apostle of
an apostle of

Jesus Christ, an elder of the church
Jesus Christ by

through the will of God the Father. . .

the will of God. . .

the grace of your Lord Jesus

the grace of the Lord Jesus

Christ. . .

Christ. . .

Being inspired of the Holy Ghost. . .

spake as they were moved by the

Holy Ghost.

to build it up unto the most

building up yourselves on your

holy faith.

most holy faith. . .

give heed unto all his words. . .
give more earnest heed to the

things which we have heard. . .

walking in all holiness before me;
yield your members servants to

righteousness unto holiness.

the gates of hell shall not pre-
vail against you;
vail against it.
D 21
D. 6 (7) Col. 1:13 SWC ... disperse the powers of darkness from before. ... 
D. 6 (7) Haggai 2:6-7 SW,C ... I will shake the heavens, and for your good. ... 
D. 7 (8) Ex. 4:22 SWC ... thus saith the Lord God. ... 
(3x in Ex.; 3x in Samuels; without "thus", 55x in O.T.; 7x in N.T.) Ezek. 39:8 SWC ... saith the Lord God. ... 
D. 8 (9) See D. 20:37 ... unto the remission of his sins from Luke 3:3 SWC: ... 
D. 9 (10) Matt. 20:1 SW,Cad ... who labor in my vineyard. ... 
D. 9 (10) Jn. 5:47 SW,C ... they shall believe on his words ... 
D. 9 (10) Jn. 15:26; 16:13 ... which are given him through me by the Comforter. ... 
D. 9 (10) Jn. 16:15 ... comforter. ... whom I will send by the Comforter. ... 
D. 9 (10) Jn. 16:13 ... he will guide you. ...
D 21
B 22

D. 9 (11) I Cor. 12:3 SC ? Jn. 15:26 SC 

... which manifesteth that Jesus was crucified. ...
... he shall testify of me.


... was crucified by sinful men. ...
... into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified. ...

D. 9 (10) I Jn. 2:2 SWCa

... for the sins of the world. ...
... for the sins of the whole world ...

D. 9 (12) See D. 20:37 SWU from Psa. 51:17 SWU

... unto the contrite heart. ...
... contrite heart. ...

D. 11 (14) Num. 10:8 SWU

... being an ordinance unto you. ...
... they shall be to you for an ordinance. ...

D. 12 (15) See D. 21:7 frp Ex. 4:22

... thus saith the Lord God. ...
D. 1 (1)  
Jer. 31:31; SCpf  
Heb. 8:13  

... all old covenants have I caused  
... that I will make a new covenant  
to be done away. ...  
with the house. ...  

D. 1 (1)  
Heb. 13:20 SC, SWU  

... this is a new and an everlasting  
... through the blood of the ever-  
... last covenant. ...  

D. 2, 4 (2, 5)  
Matt. 7:13; SWC  
Jn. 10:1-7 SC  

... for you cannot enter in at the  
... enter ye in at the  
... straight gate by the. ...  
... straight gate. ...  

D. 2 (2)  
Gal. 2:16; SC,W  
3:11  

... cannot enter. ... by the law  
... a man is not justified by the  
... works of the law. ...  

D. 2, 3 (2, 4)  
Heb. 6:1; 9:14 SWU  

... cannot enter. ... by your dead  
... repentance from dead works. ...  
... works.
D 23
B 17-21 (Note will be made of these sections in succession)

D. 1, 3, 4, 5
E.V. of Ch. 17, 18, 19, 20
Rom. 8:1 SWU, SC

... thou art blessed, and art under
There is therefore now no condemnation
no condemnation.
to them which...

D. 1 (17:1)
Ps. 8:13 SWU

... But beware of pride...
... pride... I do hate...

D. 1 (17:1)
See D. 20:33 from
Mark 14:38 SWC

... lest thou shouldst enter into
... lest ye enter into
temptation...
temptation...

D. 2, 4 (17:3; 19:3)
See D. 1:23 from
Rom. 10:18 SC,W

... make known thy calling...
... unto the
also before the world...
ends of the world...

D. 2, 3 (17:3; 18:2)
Acts 16:14 SWU

... and thy heart shall be opened...
... heart opened...

B 18

D. 3 (18:2)
See D. 11:21
from Mk. 7:35 SW

... and thy tongue loosed;
... of his tongue was loosed...

D. 3, 4, 5 (18:3; 19:2; 20:2)
See D. 20:53 from
Zech. 10:12 SW,C

... strengthen the church...
... strengthen them in the Lord...

B 19, 20

(Phrases included from these sections--equivalent of D. 23:4--
in verses above.)
D 23
B 17-21

B 21

D. 6 (21:1)
Matt. 10:38; 16:24
SWC

... you must take up your cross... 
... let him take up his cross and follow me...

D. 6 (21:1)
See D. 19:28 from
I Tim. 2:8 SC

... pray vocally before the world as (pray everywhere)
well as in secret...

D. 7 (21:2)
I Tim. 5:18 SWU

... the reward of the laborer.
... The labourer is worthy of his reward.
Behold, thou wast called and chosen to write.

lifted thee up out of thine out of all his afflictions.

delivered from all thine enemies deliver you out of the hands of your enemies.

delivered from the powers of Satan and from the power of darkness!

evertheless, go thy way and sin go and sin no more. no more.

Magnify thine office. magnify mine office.

will send upon them a cursing have set before you. instead of a blessing.

calling upon God in my name. call upon me.
D 24
B 25

D. 5 (7)
Jn. 15:26; 16:13; 14:16-17
... things which shall be given thee
(Jesus' promises of gifts of the Comforter)
by the comforter. ...

D. 6 (8)
Matt. 10:19 SCWa
And it shall be given thee in the very
... and it shall be given you in that
moment what thou shalt speak and write.
same hour what ye shall speak. ...

D. 8 (12)
Rom. 12:12 SC,W
Be patient in afflictions. ...
... patient in tribulation. ...

D. 8 (13)
Matt. 28:20 SWC
... for, lo, I am with thee, even
... lo, I am with you always, even
unto the end of thy days.
unto the end of the world.

D. 9 (16)
See D. 20:41, 43
Also Acts 15:41 SWC
... in laying on of the hands and
confirming the churches.
... confirming the churches.

D. 10 (17)
See D. 1:23
from Rom. 10:18 SC,WU
... before the world.
... unto the ends of the world. ...

D. 10 (19)
See D. 24:8 SC,W
from Matt. 28:20
... lo, I am with him to the end.
... lo, I am with you alway, even
unto the end of the world.

D. 11 (20)
II Cor. 12:5 SWU,C
... he shall have glory, and not of himself. ...
but. ...
I was with you in weakness and strength.

Whether in bonds or free.

He shall open his mouth and the voice of a trumpet.

As with the voice of a trumpet.

Require not miracles.

Casting out devils, healing the sick, and against poisonous serpents, serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

That the scriptures might be fulfilled;
in whatsoever place ye shall enter
and they receive you not in my name, ye
and whosoever shall not receive
shall leave a cursing instead of a bless-
you, nor hear your words, when ye depart
sing, by casting off the dust of your
out of that house. . . . shake off the
feet against them as a testimony. . . .
dust of your feet.

And it shall come to pass. . . .
. . . . it shall come to pass. . . .
And it shall come to pass. . . .

And thou shalt take no purse nor scrip,
Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor
neither staves, neither two coats, for
brass in your purses, Nor scrip for your
the church shall give unto thee in the journey, neither two coats, neither shoes,
very hour what thou needest for food and
nor yet staves: for the workman is
for raiment, and for shoes and for money
worthy of his meat.
and for scrip.

to prune my vineyard with a
I will lay it waste: it shall
mighty pruning, yea even for the last
not be pruned, nor digged (this after
time;
the "last pruning" perhaps?)
D 25
B 26

D. 1 (1)
See D. 1:1,2
from Isa. 51:4 and
Psa. 29:3-9 - Com-
bination SW,C

D. 1 (B. 1 omits)
See D. 11:30 SC,W
from Jn. 1:12

D. 3 (2)
Matt. 9:2 SWC

D. 3 (2)
II Jn. 1 SW (metaphor).

D. 5 (4)
See D. 19:23
from II Cor. 10:1 SWC

D. 7 (6)
I Cor. 12:8 SC,W
(spiritual gifts enumerated)

D. 8 (7)
See D. 20:43
from I. Tim. 4:14

D. 9 (9)
See D. 8:11
from Matt. 9:29 SWC

D. 13 (14)
See D. 19:39
from Lam. 3:41 SWC

Hearken unto the voice of the Lord. . . .

. . . all those who receive my gospel
. . . . as many as receive him. . . . he
are sons and daughters in my kingdom.
gave power to become sons of God. . . .

Behold, thy sins are forgiven thee. . . .
thy sins be forgiven thee. . . .

. . . thou art an elect lady. . . .
to the elect lady. . . .

. . . in the spirit of meekness.
. . . meekness of Christ. . . .

. . . as it shall be given thee by my
(spiritual gifts enumerated)

Spirit.

. . . he shall lay his hands upon thee,
gift. . . . given thee. . . .
and thou shalt receive the Holy Ghost. . . .
with the laying on of the hands. . . .

. . . according to their faith.
. . . according to your faith. . . .

. . . lift up thy heart and rejoice.
. . . lift up our heart. . . .
D 25
B 26

D. 14 (15)  . . . in the spirit of meekness. . . .
from II Cor. 10:1 SWC

D. 15 (17)  . . . and a crown of righteousness thou shalt receive.
II Tim. 4:8 SWC  . . . crown of righteousness. . . .

D. 15 (18)  . . . where I am you cannot come.
Jn. 7:34 SWC ad  . . . where I am, thither ye cannot come.

D. 16 (19)  And verily, verily, I say unto you
See D. 1:8; 5:5

D. 16 (19)  . . . this is my voice unto all.
See D. 1:2  . . . voice of the Lord. . . .
from Jer. 42:6 SC,WU
Behold, I say unto you. . . .

... time be devoted to the studying
search
of the scriptures. . . .
the scriptures. . . .

... for all things you shall receive
(Lists accomplishments through faith.)
by faith.
D 27
B 28

D. 1 (1)
See D. 1:2 from Jer. 42:6 SW,C

Listen to the voice of Jesus Christ, your . . . the voice of the Lord our God
Lord, your God. . . .
. . . .

D. 2 (2)
Matt. 16:25 SW ad

. . . . mattereth not what ye shall eat . . . . no thought. . . . what ye shall
or what ye shall drink when ye partake
eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for
of the sacrament. . . .
your body. . . .

D. 2 (2)
See D. 4:5 SWU from Matt. 6:22

. . . . with an eye single to my glory--
. . . . if thine eye be single. . . .

D. 2 (3)
See D. 20:40 SC,W from Luke 22:19; I Cor. 10:16
(combination)

. . . . remembering. . . . my body. . . .
and my blood which was shed. . . .

D. 3 (4)
Jn. 13:34 SW ad

. . . . a commandment I give unto you
. . . . a new commandment I give unto you,
. . . . that you shall not. . . .
that you love. . . .

D. 4 (5)
Matt. 26:29 SW ad

. . . . except it is made new among you;
. . . . day when I drink it new with you
yean, in this my Father's kingdom which
in my Father's kingdom.
shall be built. . . .

D. 5 (6)
Matt. 26:29 SWCa

. . . . the hour cometh that I will drink
. . . . I will not drink henceforth of
of the fruit of the vine with you on earth.
this fruit of the vine, until that day
when I drink it new with you. . . .
D. 5 (B. 6 omits) Ezek. 37:16 SWCa
... the stick of Ephraim;... the stick of Ephraim. ...

D. 6 (B. 6 omits) Matt. 17:11 SC,W
... with Elias, to whom I have com-
mitted the keys of bringing to pass the truly shall come first and restore all
restoration of all things... things...

D. 6 (B. 6 omits) Acts 3:21 SWCb
... the restoration of all things... the restitution of all things
spoken by the mouth of all the holy which God hath spoken by the mouth of
prophets since the world began, concerning all his holy prophets since the world
the last days;
began.

D. 7 (B. 6 omits) Luke 1:11-20 ha
... John the son of Zacharias he
(Elias) visited and gave promise that he
should have a son... 

D. 7 (B. 6 omits) Luke 1:17 (continu)
... filled with the spirit of Elias.
tion) SWC ha
... go before him in the spirit and power of Elias... 

D. 8 (B. 6 omits) Heb. 5:4 SC,W
... be called and ordained even as
Aaron; 
but he that is called as was 
Aaron.
D 27  
B 28  

D. 9 (B. 6 omits)   Elijah, unto whom I have committed the  
See D. 2   Elijah. ...  
(here quoted nearly   keys of the power of turning the hearts  
Mal. 4:5, 6 SWCa   and he shall turn the heart  

of the fathers to the children and the  
of the fathers to the children, and the  

hearts of the children to the fathers,  
heart of the children to their fathers,  

that the whole earth may not be smitten  
lest I come and smite the earth with a  

with a curse.  
curse.  

D. 10 (B. 6 omits)   And also with Joseph and Jacob, and  
Gen. 12 ff ha   Isaac, and Abraham. ...  

D. 10 (B. 6 omits)   ... by whom the promises remain;  
Heb. 6:12; 7:6;   ... the promises. ...  
11:33 SC,WU ha  

D. 11 (B. 6 omits)   ... also with Michael, or Adam, the  
Dan. 12:1-3   Michael. ...  

father of all, the prince of all, the  
the great prince. ...  

Dan. 7:9-13   ancient of days;  
... the Ancient of days did sit. ...  

D. 12 (B. 6 omits)   And also with Peter, and James, and John  
Matt. 17:1 ff ha   ...  

D. 12 (B. 6 omits)   ... especial witness of my name, and  
Luke 24:48; Acts 1:8. ... witnesses of these things. ...  
Matt. 16:19   SC,W I will give. ...  

bear the keys. ...  

the keys. ...
D. 13 (B. 6 omits) Unto whom I have committed the keys of my
Matt. 16:19 SWCha . . . . give unto thee the keys of my
  kingdom. . .
  kingdom. . .

D. 13 (B. 6 omits) . . . . and a dispensation of the gospel
Eph. 1:10 SW,C pf,r. . . . . that in the dispensation
for the last times and for the fulness of
of the fulness of
times, in the which I will gather together
times he might gather together

Cf Jn. 11:52 SC,W
in one all things both which are in
in one all things in Christ, both which
in one the children of God that are
heaven, and which are on earth;
are in heaven, and which are on earth;
scattered abroad.

D. 14 (B. 6) And also with all those whom my Father
Jn. 17:9,11,14 SC,Wa. . . . those whom thou
hath given me out of the world. . . .
hast given me not of the world. . . .

D. 15 (7) . . . . lift up your hearts and rejoice
See D. 19:39 . . . . lift up our hearts. . . .
from Lam. 3:41 SWC

D. 15 (7) . . . . gird up your loins. . . .
Job. 38:3 . . . . gird up your loins. . . .
Eph. 6:14 SWC
(freq., lit. and fig. elsewhere)
D. 15-18 (B. 7 omits) . . . and take upon you my whole armor,
Eph. 6:13-17 SC, Wr . . . . put on the whole armor

that ye may be able to withstand the evil of God ye may be able to withstand the evil
day, having done all, that ye may be able
day and having done all,
to stand. Stand, therefore, having your
to stand. Stand therefore, having your
loins girt about with truth, having on
loins girt about with truth, and having on
the breastplate of righteousness, and your
the breastplate of righteousness; and your
feet shod with the preparation of the
feet shod with the preparation of the
gospel of peace, which I have sent mine
gospel of peace;
angels to commit unto you;

Taking the shield of faith wherewith ye
Above all, taking the shield of faith
shall be able to quench all the fiery
wherewith ye shall be able to quench all
darts of the wicked;
the fiery darts of the wicked.

And take the helmet of salvation, and the
And take the helmet of salvation, and the
sword of my Spirit. . . . and my word
sword of the Spirit, which is the word of
which I reveal unto you. . . .
God;

D. 18 (B. 7 omits) . . . . of my Spirit, which I will pour
See D. 19:38 . . . . I will pour out my spirit upon
from Joel 2:23 SC, W
out upon you. . . .
all flesh. . . .
D 27
B 28

D. 18 (B. 7 omits) . . . . and be agreed as touching all
Matt. 18:19 SW,C . . . . if two of you shall agree on
things whatsoever ye ask of me. . . .
eth as touching anything that they
shall ask. . . .

D. 18 (B. 7)
Jn. 14:3 SC,W . . . . and be faithful until I come. . . .
See also D. 6:13 . . . . believe also in me. . . . I will
come again. . . .

SC,SW

D. 18 (7)
I Thess. 4:17 SWC . . . . and ye shall be caught up, that
Jn. 14:3 SWC . . . . we shall be caught up. . . .
that
where I am ye shall be also.
where I am ye shall be also.
D 28
B 30

D. 1 (1) See D. 24:6 SWG from Matt. 10:19
. . . . it shall be given unto thee. . . .
. . . . it shall be given you in that same hour. . . .

D. 2 (2) Num. 13:7-8 ha
. . . . commandments and revelations. . . .
he receiveth them even as Moses.

D. 3 (3) Ex. 7:1 ha
And thou shalt be obedient. . . . even as Aaron. . . .

D. 4 (4) Gal. 5:18 SC,W
And if thou art led at any time by the but if ye be led by the Comforter to . . . .
Spirit. . . .

For I have given him the keys of the . . . . because it is given unto you to mysteries. . . .
know the mysteries.

D. 7 (6) Dan. 12:9 Ca, SWU pf,r
. . . . keys of the mysteries, and the re-
Go thy way, Daniel; for the relations which are sealed.
words are sealed till the time of the end.

D. 9 (8) Jer. 3:14 a
. . . . where the city Zion shall be
. . . . and two of a family, and I will
built. . . .
bring you to Zion:

D. 11 (11) Matt. 18:15 SWad
. . . . thou shalt take thy brother. . . .
. . . . if they brother shall trespass. . . .
between him and thee alone. . . .
tell him. . . . between thee and him alone . . . .
D 28
B 30

D. 11 (11) Rev. 20:10 SC, SWU . . . . and that Satan deceiveth him;
. . . . devil that deceived them.

D. 13 (13) For all things must be done in order,
See D. 20:68 . . . . be done decently and in order. . . .
from I Cor. 14:40
SC. 4

D. 15 (15) And it shall be given thee from the time
See D. 24:6 . . . . it shall be given you in that
from Matt. 10:19 SWC
. . . .
same hour. . . .

D. 16 (16) And thou must open thy mouth at all times
Eph. 6:19 SW . . . . I may open my mouth boldly. . . .
. . . .
D 29
B 29

D. 1
See D. 1:2, Cf.
27:1 SWC
Jer. 46:2

Listen to the voice of Jesus Christ.

D. 1 (1)
Ex. 3:4; Jn. 8:58 r
Jesus Christ, your Redeemer, the Great
(identification) I am that I Am.

. . . . before Abraham was, I Am.

I AM.

D. 1 (1)
Cf. Ex. 6:6 SWU, Ca
Cf. also Rom. 5:11 SC

. . . . whose arm of mercy hath atoned

I will redeem you with a
through our Lord Jesus Christ,

for your sins;
stretched out arm.

by whom we have now received the atonement.

D. 2 (2)
See D. 10:65 SWC
from Matt. 23:37

Who will gather his people even as a hen

. . . . I would have gathered thy children

gathereth her chickens under her wings
even as a hen gathereth her chickens

. . . .

under her wings.

D. 2 (2)
See D. 20:37
from II Chron. 33:12

. . . . humble themselves before me.

. . . . humbled himself before God.

D. 3, 4 (3, 4)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 SWC frp

Behold,

verily, verily, I say unto you.

D. 3 (3)
See D. 25:3 SC, W
Matt. 9:2

. . . . at this time your sins are for-
given you.

. . . . thy sins be forgiven thee.
D 29
B 29

D. 3 (4) See D. 6:35 SC, SW from Jn. 8:11
... but remember to sin no more... sin no more...

D. 3 (4) II Cor. 11:26 SWU
... lest perils shall come upon you. perils of waters... robbers
... false brethren, (etc.)...

D. 4 (4) Jn. 17:6 SW
... ye are chosen out of the world to
declare... world...

D. 4 (5) See D. 24:12 from Rev. 1:10 SC,W
... as with the voice of a trump. a great voice as of a trumpet.

D. 5 (6) See D. 19:39 frp from Lam. 3:41
Lift up your hearts and be glad...

... for I am in your midst... there am I in the midst of them...

D. 5 (6) I Jn. 2:1 SWC
... and am your advocate with the
we have an advocate with the
Father;
Father; Jesus Christ...

... it is his good will to
give you the kingdom.
... it is the father's good pleasure to
give you the kingdom.

D. 6 (7) See D. 8:1 SWC (etc.)
Jn. 14:13
... Whatsoever ye shall ask in faith
D 29
E 29

D. 7 (8) Matt. 24:31 SC,Wpf . . . . to bring to pass the gathering of they shall gather together his mine elect;
elect from. . . .

D. 7 (8) Heb. 4:7 SW,C . . . . elect hear my voice and harden not See D. 10:53 harden not their hearts;
your hearts. . . .

D. 8 (9) Luke 2:1 SWad . . . . the decree hath gone forth from . . . . there went out a decree from the Father. . . . Caesar. . . .

D. 8 (9) Matt. 24:31 SWU,Cpr . . . . they shall be gathered in unto (cf. D. 29:7 above) they shall gather together his one place. . . . elect. . . .

D. 8 (9) Cf. Is. 47:11 SC,pr . . . . day when tribulation and desola-
(freq. in all Prophets) tion are sent forth. . . .

D. 9 (10) For the Hour is nigh and the day soon at See D. 1:35 from Matt. 24:6, hand. . . . Joel 2:1 (combination SC,W)

D. 9 (10) Rev. 14:15 SC,W . . . . day soon at hand when the earth Joel 4:13 SC,SWU the harvest of the earth is ripe is ripe;

. . . .
D 29
B 29

D. 9 (11)
Mal. 4:1 SWCpr

. . . . all the proud and they
. . . . all the proud, yea and all
that do wickedly shall be as stubble;
that do wickedly shall be stubble,
and I will burn them
and the day that cometh shall burn them
up, saith the Lord of Hosts, that
up, saith the Lord of Hosts, that
wickedness shall not be upon the earth;
it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

D. 10 (12)
See Matt. 24, 25; Revelation of John, entire.

. . . . that which was spoken by mine
apostles must be fulfilled.

D. 11 (13)
Matt. 25:31 SC
Matt. 24:30 SWC

. . . . reveal myself from heaven with
. . . . when the Son of man shall come
. . . . from heaven with

power and great glory, with all the hosts
in his glory and all the holy angels with
power and great glory. . . .

thereof, and dwell in righteousness with
him, then shall he sit upon the throne of
men on earth a thousand years. . . .
his glory.

D. 11 (13)
Dan. 11:6,25 SW,C

. . . . and the wicked shall not stand.
. . . . shall not stand.

D. 12 (14)
See D. 1:8, 5:5 SWC
frp

And again, verily, verily, I say unto
you. . . .
D. 12 (14) Matt. 19:28 SC, SWUpr. . . . mine apostles, the Twelve which
Luke 22:30 ye which
were with me in my ministry at Jerusalem,
shall stand at my right hand at the day
in the re-
of my coming in a pillar of fire, being
generation when the Son of man shall sit
clothed with robes of righteousness, with
in the throne of his glory, ye also shall
crowns upon their heads, in glory even as
sit upon twelve thrones
I am, to judge the whole house of Israel
judging the twelve tribes of Israel.
. . . .

D. 12 (14) Jn. 14:15, 23 SWU, C . . . . as many as have loved me and kept
my commandments. . . .

D. 13 (15) Ex. 19:13, 16 ha For a trump shall sound both long and loud,
. . . . when the trumpet soundeth long,
. . . . the voice of the trumpet exceeding
even as upon Mount Sinai, and all the
they shall come up. . . . all the people
Joel 2:1,10 SC, Wpr loud; so that the earth shall quake before
earth shall quake. . . .
that was in the camp trembled.
D. 13 (15)
I Thess. 4:16 SC,W
For a trump shall sound... . . . and with the trump of God;
. . . . and they shall come forth—yea, and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

Also Rev. 14:13 SWC . . . . which die in the Lord
to receive a crown of righteousness,

II Tim. 4:8 SW,C . . . . a crown of righteousness unto all
and to be clothed upon, even as I am, that... . . .

Rev. 3:5 SC,SWU . . . . he that overcometh shall be
to be with me, that we may be one.

Jn. 17:11,21,22 SWC . . . . that they may be one in us. . . .

D. 14 (17)
See D. 1:8;5:5 frp . . . . behold, I say unto you. . . .

D. 14 (17, 18)
Joel 2:30-31 SWCpr And I will shew wonders in the heavens and
Cf. Matt. 24:29; the sun shall be darkened, and the moon
Is. 12:10; Acts 2:19; in the earth, blood and fire, and pillars
Rev. 6:12, etc. shall be turned into blood, and the stars
shall fall from heaven, and there shall be
greater signs in heaven above and in the
earth beneath;

D. 15 (13)
See D. 19:5 SC,SW And there shall be weeping and wailing
from Matt. 13:42 . . . . wailing and gnashing of teeth
among the hosts. . . .

. . . .
D. 16 (19)
Ezek. 13:13 SWC
Rev. 8:7; 11:19
And there shall be a great hailstorm sent forth to destroy the crops of the earth. And there shall be great hailstones and the third part of trees. and all green grass was burnt up.

D. 17 (20)
See D. 14:8 SWCfrp
And it shall come to pass.

D. 17 (21)
Isa. 47:3; 35:4,
Nah. 1:2, etc.
I will take vengeance upon the wicked I will take vengeance. . . .

D. 17 (21)
Rev. 14:10 SW,C
. . . . for the cup of mine indignation . . . . the cup of his indignation; is full.

D. 17 (21)
I Jn. 1:7, 9 SC,W
. . . . for behold, my blood shall not cleanse them if they hear me not. the blood of Jesus Christ cleanseth us from all sin. . . .

D. 20 (23)
See D. 14:8 SWCfrp
Ex. 4:8
And it shall come to pass.

D. 20 (23)
Jer. 15:3; SC,W
Ezek. 31:13;
Rev. 19:21
. . . . the beasts of the forest and the fowls of the air shall devour them up. . . . the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.
D. 21 (24)
Rev. 19:2; 17:1
cast down by devouring.

D. 21 (24)
Isa. 29:6; 30:30
cast down by devouring fire.

D. 21 (24)
Ezek. 7, 16,31,32
by devouring fire, according as it is spoken by the mouth of Ezekiel the prophet, who spoke of these things.

D. 21 (24)
Ezek. 5:9-11 SC,SWU
for abominations shall not reign. abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee.

D. 22 (25)
See D. 1:8; 5:5
And again, verily, verily, I say unto you

D. 22 (25)
Rev. 20:7, 3
when the thousand years have ended, and men again begin to deny their expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his God, then will I spare the earth but for prison; after that he must be loosed a little season;

D. 23 (26)
Matt. 24:14 SWC
And the end shall come.

... then shall the end come.
D 29
B 29

D. 23 (26)  
Rev. 21:1  SWC
Cf. Isa. 65:17  
. . . . and the heaven and the earth shall  
And I saw a new heaven and a new earth:  
be consumed and pass away, and there shall  
for the first heaven and the first earth  
be a new heaven and a new earth.  
were passed away. . . .

D. 24 (27)  
II Cor. 5:17  SW ad
Cf. Isa. 65:17 SC,W  
For all old things shall pass away, and  
. . . old things are passed away;  
in part  
all things shall become new, even the  
behold all things are become new. . . .  
heaven and the earth, (etc.)

D. 25 (28)  
Luke 21:18  SWC pr
Matt. 7:3  SWU ad  
And not one hair, neither mote, shall be  
But there shall not an hair of your head  
. . . mote. . . . (used in only one par-  
lost. . . .  
able)  
perish.

D. 25 (28)  
Eph. 2:10  SC,W  
. . . for it is the workmanship of mine  
. . . we are his workmanship. . . .  
hand.

D. 26 (29)  
See D. 1:8; 5:5  frp  
But, behold, verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 26 (29)  
See D. 29:23  
from Rev. 21:1  SC,W  
pr  . . . .  
away. . . .
... Michael, mine archangel, shall
Michael, the archangel. ...  
... at that time shall Michael stand
... for the trumpet shall sound and
sound his trump, and then shall all the
up. ... and many of them that sleep in
the dead shall be raised. ... 

dead awake, for their graves shall be
the dust. ... shall awake. ... 

open, and they shall come forth. ... 
... shall hear his voice and shall
come forth. ... 

And the righteous shall be gathered on my
And he shall set the sheep on his right
right hand unto eternal life; and the
hand. ... but the goats on the left.
wicked on my left hand.
... unto life eternal. ... 

... will I be ashamed to own before
... of him also shall the Son of man
the Father;
be ashamed. ... 

Wherefore I will say unto them--Depart
Then he shall say also unto them. ... 
from me, ye cursed, into everlasting
depart from me ye cursed into everlasting
fire, prepared for the devil and his
fire prepared for the devil and his
angels.
angels.
And now, behold, I say unto you. . . .

for where I am they cannot come

and where I am. . . . ye cannot come. . . .

words. . . . even so shall they

till all these things shall be

be fulfilled. . . .

the first shall be last, and

the first shall be last; and

that the last shall be first. . . .

the last shall be first. . . .

whatsoever I have created by the

word of my power, which is the power of

my Spirit.

the Spirit of God moved. . . .

First spiritual, secondly temporal. . . .

and again, first temporal, and

Howbeit that was not first which is

secondly spiritual, which is the last of

spiritual, but that which is natural; and

my work--

afterward that which is spiritual.

unto myself my works have no end

of his kingdom there shall be no

end. . . .
D 29
B 29

D. 33 (40) Heb. 7:3 SWU
... have no end, neither beginning; ... neither beginning of days nor end of years. ...

D. 34 (41) See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp
Wherefore, verily I say unto you. ...

D. 34, 35 (41, 43) Romans 7:14 SC,W
not at any time have I given unto you a For we know that the law is spiritual law which was temporal; ...

D. 36 (45) Matt. 4:1 SW
... Adam, being tempted of the devil-- ... to be tempted of the devil ...

D. 36 (45) Isa. 14:12-14 SC
... for he (Devil) rebelled against me, saying, Give me

D. 36 (45) Rev. 12:4 SW,C
... and also a third part of the ... tail drew the third part of the hosts of heaven turned. ... stars of heaven. ...

D. 37 (45) Rev. 12:9 SC,W
And they were thrust down, and thus came ... Devil. ... was cast out into the devil and his angels; earth and his angels were cast out with him.

D. 38 (46) Isa. 14:15 SC, SWU
... there is a place prepared for Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell them. ... hell. ...
D. 39 (47)  
Isa. 5:20 SWU  
... if they never should have bitter Woe unto them. ... that put bitter for they could not know the sweet—sweet and sweet for bitter!

D. 40 (48)  
Jn. 8:34 SC  
... transgressed the commandment, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant wherein he became subject to the will of of sin.

D. 41 (49)  
Gen. 3:22-24 SC  
... caused that he should be cast :...: The Lord God sent him forth from out from the Garden. ...
the garden. ...

D. 41 (50)  
Rev. 20:14-15 SC  
... which is the last death, which is ... cast into the lake of fire. This spiritual. ... is the second death.

D. 43 (52)  
I Cor. 15:44 SC,W  
... that by his natural death he It is sown a natural body; it is raised might be raised in immortality unto a spiritual body. eternal life. ...

D. 44 (52)  
Jn. 5:29  
And they that believe not unto eternal ... and they that have done evil, damnation; unto the resurrection of damnation.

D. 45 (52)  
See D. 10:21 SWC  
from Jn. 3:19  
For they love darkness rather than light, ... men loved darkness rather than and their deeds are evil. ... light because their deeds were evil. ...
D 29
B 29

D. 45 (52)  
Rom. 6:16 SC, W  
Rom. 6:23 SC, SWU

... receive their wages of whom they

list to obey.

obey;

But, behold, I say unto you...  

See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 46 (53)  
Matt. 25:34 SW

... from the foundation of the world

And, again, I say unto you...  

See D. 1:8, 5:5 frp

D. 49 (56)  
Acts 17:30

... whose having knowledge, have I

not commanded to repent?

and the times of this ignorance God

winked at; but now commandeth all men

every where to repent;
Behold, I say unto you. . . .

you have feared man and have not
fear not the reproach of man

and have not relied on me for
not relied on the Lord

strength as you. . . .

But your mind has been on the things of
for thou savourest not the
the earth more than on the things of me,
things that be of God, but those that
your Maker. . . .
be of men.

you have not given heed unto my
let him hear what the Spirit

Spirit. . . .
saith unto the churches;

Behold, I say unto you. . . .

you shall open your mouth. . . .
open my mouth. . . .

ever lifting up your heart unto
lift up our heart. . . .
me in prayer. . . .
Behold, I say unto you. . . .

. . . . commence from this time forth to proclaim my gospel. . . .

. . . . go and proclaim these words. . . .

("proclaim" in this context indexed only for O.T.)

. . . . you shall ever open your mouth

open my mouth

in my. . . .

. . . .

. . . . not fearing what man can do. . . .

fear not the reproach of man. . . .

. . . . for I am with you.

for lo, I am with you always. . . .
D 31
B 34

D. 3 (4)
See D. 19:39 frp
Lam. 3:41 SWC

Lift up your heart and rejoice. . . .
. . . . lifting up your hearts. . . .

D. 3 (4)
Jn. 2:4 SW, Cad

. . . . the hour of your mission is come;
. . . . mine hour is not yet come. . . .

D. 3 (4)
See D. 11:21
from Mk. 7:35 SWU

. . . . and your tongue shall be loosed
. . . . his tongue was loosed. . . .

D. 3 (4)
Luke 2:10 SW, Cad

. . . . glad tidings of great joy. . . .
. . . . good tidings of great joy. . . .

D. 4 (6)
See D. 4:4 SC,W
from Jn. 4:35 SW,C

. . . . yea, to reap in the field which
. . . . fields; for they are white
is white, already to be burned.
already to harvest. . . .

See also Matt. 13:30 SC

D. 5 (7)
See D. 4:4 SC,W
from Rev. 14:15, 16;
Joel 4:13

Therefore, thrust in your sickle with all
. . . . thrust in thy sickle. . . .
your soul. . . .

D. 5 (7)
See D. 25:3
from Matt. 9:2 SWC

. . . . and your sins are forgiven you
. . . . thy sins be forgiven thee

D. 5 (7)
Psa. 126:6 SC,SWU

. . . . and you shall be laden with
. . . . shall doubtless come again with
sheaves upon your back. . . .
rejoicing bringing his sheaves with him.

D. 5 (7)
Deut. 24:15
Lk. 10:7 SWC

. . . . for the laborer is worthy of his
. . . . the laborer is worthy of his
hire.
hire. reward.
D. 6 (9) 
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 6 (9) 
Jn. 14:2 SWad

D. 7 (9) 
Matt. 10:40 SW,C

D. 8 (10)
See D. 20:53
from Zech. 10:12 SC,W

D. 8 (10)
See D. 29:8 SC

D. 9 (11)
See D. 24:8
from Rom. 12:12 SC,W

D. 9 (11)
See D. 19:30
from I Peter 2:23
SC,WU

D. 10 (13)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 10 (13) 
Jn. 14:17 SCad
it shall be given you by the Comforter what you shall do and whither you shall go.

Pray always, lest you enter into temptation. . . .

and lose your reward. . . . lose his reward.

Be faithful unto the end. . . . be faithful unto death. . . .

. . . and lo, I am with you.

. . . and lo, I am with you always.

These words are not of man. . . . but of me, even Jesus. . . .

. . . by the will of the Father.

. . . it is not the will of your Father. . . .
D 32
B No Equivalent Chapter

D. 1
I Cor. 15:1 SW,C  he shall declare my gospel
I declare unto you the gospel. . . .

D. 1
Matt. 11:29 SWC  . . . . and learn of me, and be meek and
See also D. 19:23  learn of me, for I am meek and
lowly of heart.
lowly of heart. . . .

D. 3
See D. 6:32  . . . . I. . . . will. . . . be in their
from Matt. 19:20 SWC  . . . . there am I in the midst of them.
midst;

D. 3
See D. 29:5  . . . . I am their advocate with the
from I Jn. 2:1 SWC  . . . . we have an advocate with the
Father. . . .
Father, even Jesus Christ. . . .

D. 3
See D. 10:69 SC,SWU  . . . . and nothing shall prevail
gates of hell shall not prevail
against them.
against it.

D. 4
See D. 20:33  . . . . and they shall pray always. . . .
take ye heed, watch and pray. . . .
from Mark 13:33 SC
D 33
B 35

D. 1 (1)  
Behold, I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 1 (1)  
Ps. 34:15 SC,W
. . . . open ye your ears. . . .
. . . . his ears are opened to. . . .

D. 1 (1)  
See D. 25:1 SW frp
. . . . hearken to the voice of the
1:1,2  
Lord your God.
Is. 51:4; Psa. 29:3-9

D. 1 (1)  
Hab. 4:12 SWC 1q
. . . . whose word is quick and powerful;
. . . . word of God is quick, and powerful,
sharper than a two-edged sword,
and sharper than any two-edged sword,
to the dividing asunder of the joints
piercing even to the dividing asunder of
and marrow, soul and spirit; and is a
soul and spirit, and of the joints and
discerner of the thoughts
marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts
and intents of the heart.
and intents of the heart.

D. 2 (2)  
For verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 2 (2)  
Isa. 58:1 SWC
. . . . to lift up your voices as with
. . . . lift up thy voice like
the sound of a trumpet.
a trumpet. . . .

D. 2 (2)  
See D. 18:26 SC,W
. . . . to declare my gospel. . . .
frp
1 Cor. 15:1
D 33
B 35

D. 2 (2)
Deut. 32:5 SWC
Matt. 17:7

. . . . unto a crooked and perverse generation.
. . . . a perverse and crooked generation.

D. 3 (3)
See D. 4:4 SWC fr
Jn. 4:35

For behold, the field is white already to harvest. . . .

D. 3 (3)
Matt. 20:6-9 SC, SWU pf

And it is the eleventh hour and the last time that I shall call laborers into my vineyard.

D. 4 (3)
Isa. 5:1-7 SC pf

And my vineyard has become corrupted every whit;

D. 4 (3)
Eccl. 7:20 SC,W

. . . . and there is none for there is not a just man upon which doeth good save it be a few; earth that doeth good and sinneth not. and they err in many. . . .

D. 4 (3)
II Tim. 3:8 SWU

. . . . all having corrupt minds. corrupt minds.

D. 5, 7 (4, 6)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

And verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .

D. 5 (4)
See D. 5:14
from Rev. 12:14 SWU,a
and called forth out of the wilderness.

D. 5 (4)
See D. 29:7 SWC
from Matt. 24:31

. . . . I will gather mine elect from the elect from the four corners of. . . .

four quarters of. . . .
D 33
B 35

D. 6 (5)
See D. 11:30
from Jn. 1:12 SWC

... even as many as will believe in
... as many as receive him. ...
me. ...  

D. 7 (7)
See D. 4:4 SWC frp
from Jn. 4:35

... the field is white already to
harvest; wherefore thrust in your
sickles. ... 

D. 7 (7)
See D. 4:2 SWad
Luke 10:27

... and reap with all your might,
with all your might,
mind and strength.

D. 8, 9 (8, 9)
Ex. 4:12 SC, SWU

Open your mouths and they shall be
... I will be with thy mouth, and
filled. ... 
teach thee what thou shall say.

D. 9 (9)
See D. 31:5
Psa. 126:6 SC, SWU

... you shall be laden with sheaves
... bringing his sheaves
upon your backs. ... 
with him. ... 

D. 9 (9)
See D. 24:8 SWC frp

... for lo, I am with you.
D. 10 (10)
Matt. 3:3 SWC
Matt. 3:2 SWC

... Repent, repent, and prepare ye
Prepare ye
the way of the Lord, and make his paths
the way of the Lord, make his paths
straight; for the kingdom of heaven is
straight.
for the kingdom of heaven is
at hand;
at hand.

D. 11 (11)
Acts 2:38 SWC

Yea, repent and be baptized, every one
Repent, and be baptized every one
of you, for a remission of your sins
of you, for the remission of sins,
... and then cometh. ... the Holy
and ye shall receive the. ... Holy
Ghost.
Ghost.

D. 11 (11)
Matt. 3:11 SC, SWad

... yea, be baptized even by water,
I indeed baptise you with water.
and then cometh the baptism of fire and
but he that cometh. ... shall baptize
of the Holy Ghost.
you with the Holy Ghost and with fire.

D. 12 (12)
See D. 1:8;5:5 frp

... ...

D. 12 (12)
Acts 4:12 SC, SWU
See also MK. 16:16

... they shall have faith in me or
... for there is none other name.
... he that believeth and is baptized s
they can in nowise be saved.
whereby we must be saved.
shall be saved.
And upon this rock I will build my church; yea, upon this rock ye are built,
and upon this rock I will build my church; which built his house upon a rock:
and if ye continue, the gates of hell shall not pre-
shall not prevail against you.
vail against it.

... you shall confirm in my church by the laying on of the hands....

... and I will bestow the gift of the Holy Ghost upon them.

... and the holy scriptures are all scripture is
given of me for your instruction;
profitable for instruction....

... and the power of my Spirit it is the Spirit that God, who
quickeneth all things.
quickeneth all things.
quickeneth all things....

... praying always, having your lamps trimmed and burning, and oil with you,
that you may be ready at the coming of the Bridegroom....
For behold, verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .

... I come quickly. Even so. Amen.

I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.
D 34
B 36

D. 1 (1)
See D. 1:1; 16:1, etc. SC,W
... hearken and hear and... etc
.. . . . Christ your Redeemer;

D. 2 (1)
See 10:70 SW,SC
(Jn. 8:12, 10:10 combined C)
The light and the life of the world...

D. 2 (2)
See D. 6:21
from Jn. 1:5 SWC
... a light which shineth in darkness
the light which shineth in darkness and
and the darkness comprehendeth it not;
the darkness comprehendeth it not;

D. 3 (3)
Jn. 3:16 SW, Cad
Who so loved the world that he gave his
For God so loved the world, that he gave
life, that as many as would believe might
his only begotten Son, that whosoever
become the sons of God.
believeth in him should not perish...
become the sons of God...
See also Jn. 1:12
But as many as received him...
to

D. 4 (4)
Jn. 20:29
And blessed are you because you have
... . . . blessed are they that have not
believed;
seen, and yet have believed.

D. 6 (4)
See D. 33:2 SC,W frp
To lift up your voice as with the sound
of a trump...

D. 6 (4)
See D. 29:13 SW
from Ex. 19:13 SWad
... a trump, both long and loud...

D. 6 (4)
See D. 33:2 SC,W
from Deut. 32:5;
Matt. 17:7
... and cry repentance unto a crooked
a perverse
and perverse generation...
and crooked generation...
D 34
B 36

D. 6 (4)
See D. 33:10 SWCad
from Matt. 3:3

... preparing the way of the Lord for
his second coming.
... ...

D. 7 (4)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

For behold, verily, verily, I say unto
you. ... ...

D. 7 (4)
Rev. 1:3; 22:10 SWC

... the time is soon at hand that I
shall come. ... ...

D. 7 (4)
Luke 21:27 SCW
See also D. 29:11

... I shall come in a cloud with
power and great glory.
with power and great glory.

D. 8 (4)
Joel 2:11 SC, SWU
Also Jer. 30:7; Hos. 1:11, Mal. 4:5, etc.

And it shall be a great day at the time
of my coming. ... ...

D. 8 (4)
Isa. 64:2 SC, Wpr

... for all nations shall tremble.
that the nations may tremble at
thy presence. ... ...

D. 9 (5)
See D. 29:14 SWC fr

But before that great day shall come
... sun. ... moon. ... etc.

D. 10 (6)
Isa. 58:1 SWC
See D. 33:2

Wherefore, lift up your voice and spare
Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice
not. ... like a trumpet. ...
D 34
B 36

D. 10 (6)
See D. 18:32 fr
Rom. 15:13
... therefore prophesy, and it shall be given by the power of the Holy Ghost.

D. 11 (7)
See D. 24:8 fr.
Matt. 28:20
... behold, I am with you until I come--

D. 12 (8)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp
And verily, verily, I say unto you...

D. 12(8)
See D. 33:18 SWC
Rev. 22:20 ft.
... I come quickly.
D 35
B 37

D. 1 (1)
See D. 1:2, SC,W
Ps. 29:3-9
Listen to the voice of the Lord your God... the voice of the Lord...

D. 1 (1)
See D. 19:1 SWC
Rev. 1:8 SWC
... even Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end...
I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end...

D. 1 (1)
See D. 3:2 SWC
(from Alma 7:20)
... whose course is one eternal round...
... his course is one eternal round...

D. 1 (1)
See D. 20:12 SWC
from Heb. 13:8
... the same today as yesterday and the same yesterday, today and forever.
forever.

D. 2 (2)
See D. 21:9 SC,W
fr
I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, who was crucified...

D. 2 (2)
See D. 11:30 SWC fr
from Jn. 1:12
... even as many as will believe, on as many as receive him,
my name, that they may become the sons of to them gave he power to become sons of
God.

D. 2 (2)
Jn. 17:21
See also D. 29:13
... even one in me as I am one in the...
... be one; as thou, Father, art in me,
Father, as the Father is one in me, that we and I in thee, that they also may be one
may be one.
in us:
D 35
B 37

D. 3 (3)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

Behold, verily, verily, I say unto my servant. . . .

D. 4 (6)
See D. 33:10
Matt. 3:2-3 ha

. . . . thou wast sent forth, even as John, to prepare the way before me. . . .

D. 4 (6)
Matt. 17:10, 11;
Mal. 4:5;
See D. 2:1 pr

. . . . and before Elijah which should come. . . .

D. 5 (7)
Acts 1:5; 11:16;
19:4 SC SWU hp

Thou didst baptize by water unto repentance, but they received not the Holy Ghost;

D. 6 (7)
See D. 20:41; 35:5 SC,W
from Luke 3:16

. . . . thou shalt baptize by water, and they shall receive the Holy Ghost by the laying on of the hands.

D. 7 (8)
See D. 14:8 SWC frp

And it shall come to pass. . . .

D. 7 (8)
Isa. 60:3; 66:12 SC pr

. . . . there shall be a great work in the land even among the Gentiles. . . .

D. 7 (8)
II Tim. 3:9
SWC

. . . . for their folly and their abomi-

. . . . for their folly

nations shall be made manifest in the shall be made manifest

eyes of all people.
unto all men.

D. 8 (9)
Isa. 59:1 SC, SWU

For I am God, and mine arm is not short-
ened. . . .
shortened. . . .
D 35
B 37

D. 8 (9)
Mk. 16:17 SC, SWU
Deut. 13:1,2; 28:46
SWU (peculiar to Deut.)

. . . . and I will show miracles, and these signs, and wonders unto all those who signs shall follow them that believe on my name.
believe. . . .

D. 9 (10)
See D. 14:8 SC,Wfr

And whoso shall ask it in my name in faith. . . .

D. 9 (10)
Mk. 16:17-18 SC,Wpr
Matt. 11:5 SC,WHp

. . . . they shall cast out devils; they shall they cast out devils; they shall heal the sick; they shall cause the shall lay hands on the sick, and they lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and blind to receive their sight, and the shall recover.
the deaf hear. . . .
lame to walk.

D. 10 (11)
See D. 1:35 fr
Joel 2:1

And the time speedily cometh. . . .

D. 10 (11)
See D. 29:14 SC

. . . . that great things are to be shown shall be greater signs in heaven forth unto the children of men;
above and in the earth beneath. . . .

D. 11 (12)
Rev. 14:18; 18:3
SWC pr

. . . . upon Babylon, the same which has Babylon made all nations drink of the wine of the made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.
wrath of her fornication.
D. 12 (13) And there are none that doeth good
See D. 33:4 ... not one that doeth good
from Eccl. 7:20 SC,W
Rom. 3:10 SC; Matt. except. ... and simeth not.
19:17 ... there is none good but one. ...

D. 13 (14) Wherefore, I call upon the weak things of
See D. 1:19, 23 ... weak things of
from I Cor. 1:27 SWC
the world. ...
the world. ...

D. 13 (14) Habak. 3:12 SWU ... to thresh the nations by the
... thresh the heathen. ...
power of my Spirit;

D. 14 (15) ... and I will be their shield and
Psa. 91:4 SC,W ... his truth shall be thy shield and
their buckler;
buckler. ...

D. 14 (15) ... and I will gird up their loins
Isa. 45:5 SC,W ... I girded thee. ...
See D. 27:15 SWU ... gird up your loins. ...
from Job 38:3 ...

D. 14 (16) ... their enemies shall be under
I Cor. 15:25 SW,Cad ... all enemies under
their feet;
his feet;

D. 14 (16) ... the fire of mine indignation. ...
Heb. 10:27 SWU ... fiery indignation. ...

D. 15 (17) And the poor and the meek shall have the
Matt. 11:5 SWChp and the poor have the
gospel preached unto them. ...
gospel preached to them. ...
I will utter things which have
rom 16:25; I cor 2:7
mystery of those things which were from
been kept secret from the foundation of
the foundation of the world. . . .
the world.

And they shall learn the parable of the
fig-tree, for even now already summer is
summer is nigh.

. . . . fulness of my gospel. . . .

And I have given unto him the keys of the
I will utter things which have
mystery of those things which were from
been kept secret from the foundation of
the foundation of the world. . . .
the world.

. . . . the things which shall come from
when shall these things be? and
this time until the time of my coming. . . .
what shall be the sign of thy coming. . . .

. . . . if he abide in me. . . .
 abide in me. . . .

. . . . and it shall be given by the
For to one is given by the
Comforter. . . .
Spirit. . . .

. . . . the Holy Ghost, that knoweth all
for the Spirit searcheth all things.

For they will hear my voice. . . .

My sheep hear my voice. . . .

. . . . and shall see me. . . .

. . . . a little while and ye shall see me. . . .

. . . . and shall not be asleep. . . .

(cf. the five foolish virgins)

. . . . and shall abide the day of my coming; for they shall be purified, even coming? . . . . he shall purify the sons as I am pure.

of Levi. . . .

And now I say unto you. . . .

. . . . it shall be given unto him to . . . . to one is given. . . . to prophesy. . . . another prophecy;

. . . . I will cause the heavens to shake for your good. . . .

. . . . and Satan shall tremble. . . .

. . . . Devils also believe, and tremble . . . .

And Israel shall be saved in mine own due time; (confounded and no more)
D 35
B 37

D. 25 (28) See D. 7:7 SC,W
27:13 Matt. 16:19 . . . and by the keys which I have given
shall they be led. . . .

D. 26 (29) See D. 25:13
Lam. 3:41 SWC

. . . . your redemption draweth nigh.

D. 27 (30) See D. 6:34 SWC fr

D. 27 (30) See D. 29:5 SC, fr
Luke 12:32 . . . . the kingdom is yours until I
come.

D. 27 (31) See D. 33:18 SWC pr
fr, Rev. 22:20 Behold, I come quickly.
D 36
B 38

D. 1 (1)  Isa. L:24; 30:29; etc.

Thus saith the Lord God, the Mighty One of Israel. . . .
hosts, the mighty One of Israel.

D. 1 (1)  See D. 1:3; 5:5 frp

Behold, I say unto you. . . .

D. 1 (1)  See D. 25:3 fr Matt. 9:2

. . . . your sins are forgiven you. . . .
. . . . thy sins be forgiven thee. . . .

D. 1 (1)  See D. 24:12 SW Rev. 1:10

. . . . called to preach my gospel as the
with the voice of a trump;
voice of a trumpet.

D. 2 (1)  Jn. 7:39 SC,W; also Jn. 16:13 SC,W

. . . . and you shall receive my Spirit,
the Holy Ghost, even the Comforter. . . .
lieve on him should receive. . . .

D. 2 (1)  Jas. 3:17 SWU

. . . . the peaceable things of the
Wisdom that is from above is
kingdom;
. . . . peaceable, gentle. . . .

D. 3 (2)  Gen. 14:20 SWC
Job 1:21 SWC

. . . . blessed be the name of the most high God.
And blessed be the most high God. . . .
. . . . blessed be the name of the Lord.
high God.

D. 5  Rev. 14:6 SW,C

. . . . to preach the everlasting gospel
among the nations. . . .
preach unto. . . . every nation. . . .
D 6
Acts 2:40 SWC rv

. . . . saying: Save yourselves from this untoward generation. . . .
untoward generation. . . .

D. 6
Jude 23 SWC

. . . . and come forth out of the fire;
pulling them out of the fire;

hating even the garments spotted with the flesh.
hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

D. 7
Acts 2:46 SWC

. . . . singleness of heart. . . .
singleness of heart. . . .

D. 8
See 6:21 SWC fr.

I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God;

D. 8
See D. 27:15 SWC fr

. . . . gird up your loins.
gird up your loins.

Job 38:3

D. 8
Mal. 3:1 SWC

. . . . and I will suddenly come to my Lord. . . . suddenly come to his temple.
temple;
D 37
B 39

D. 1, 2 (1, 2)  Behold, I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 2 (2)  . . . . and have strengthened up the
See D. 20:53 SC; SWU
Zech. 10:12  frp church. . . .

D. 4 (5)  Behold, here is wisdom. . . .
See D. 10:34 SWC frp
Thus saith the Lord your God, even Jesus Christ. . . .

. . . . Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. . . .

. . . before the world was made; before . . . ever thou hadst formed the earth. . . .

The same which knoweth all things, for thou knowest all things. I have foretold you all things. . . .

. . . the same which spake, and the world was made. . . .

. . . . have taken the Zion of Enoch into mine own bosom;

even as many as have believed in my name. . . .

. . . wicked have I kept in chains of darkness until the judgment of the great darkness to be reserved unto judgment day. . . .
D. 6 (5) Acts 3:23 SWC

... cause the wicked to be kept that every soul which

will not hear. ... will not hear. ...

D. 7 (6) See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

But behold, verily, verily, I say unto you. ...

D. 7 (6) See D. 1:1 Amos 9:8 SC, WU

... mine eyes are upon you. ... eyes. ... are upon. ...

D. 7 (6) See D. 6:32 SW, C Matt. 19:20 frp

... I am in your midst. ...

D. 8 (7) See D. 35:21 SWC Jn. 16:16 pr

... day soon cometh that ye shall ye shall see me. ... see me. ...

D. 8 (7) See D. 35:21 SC, W from Mal. 3:2

... he that is not purified shall not abide the day. ...

D. 9 (8) See D. 27:15 SW, C from Eph. 6:14 SWC

Wherefore, gird up your loins and be gird up your loins. ...

prepared.

D. 9 (8) Luke 6:20; 12:32 SWC. ... yours is the kingdom. ... Cf. D. 35:27

D. 10 (10) Verily I say unto you. ...

D. 10 (10) See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

Jn. 13:10 SWC hp v ...

ye are clean, but not all. ...

D. 10 (10)

ye are clean, but not all. ...
For all flesh is corrupted before me. . . . all flesh had corrupted his way

. . . .

the powers of darkness prevail

. . . . the powers of darkness. . . . upon the earth.

Which causeth silence to reign. . . . and there was silence in heaven

. . . .

waiting the great command to reap

. . . . the time is come for thee to reap down the earth. . . . and the earth was reaped.

tares that they may be burned;

. . . . Gather ye. . . . the tares. . . . to burn them:

. . . . but I will be merciful unto your

weakness. unrighteousness.

Therefore, be ye strong from henceforth;

. . . . be strong, and be of a good courage. . . .

fear not, for the kingdom is yours.

. . . . for I have heard your prayers. . . .

. . . . I have heard their cry. . . .
D 38
B 40

D. 16 (14) Gen. 14:23; SC I Sam. 2:7
. . . . the rich have I made. . . .
. . . . the Lord maketh poor and maketh rich:

D. 16 (14) Acts 10:34 SWC
. . . . and I am no respecter of persons.
. . . . the Lord is no respecter of persons.

D. 17 (14) Isa. 66:1; Acts 7:49
. . . . and behold it is my footstool. . . .
. . . . earth is my footstool. . . .

D. 18 (15) Heb. 11:9 SWC hp
. . . . a land of promise. . . .

D. 18 (15) Ex. 3:8 SWC
. . . . a land flowing with milk and
. . . . a land flowing with milk and
. . . . honey. . . .
. . . . honey. . . .

D. 18 (15) Rev. 22:5 SWC
. . . . upon which there shall be no
curse when the Lord. . . .
. . . . and there shall be no
more curse. . . .

D. 19, 20 (15, 16) Gen. 31:14 SC hp
. . . . I will give it unto you for the land of your inheritance. . . .
. . . . I will give thee this land to inherit.

D. 19 (15) Deut. 4:29 SW, Cad
. . . . if you seek it with all your hearts.
. . . . if thou seek him with all thy heart.

D. 20 (16) Lev. 25:46 SWC hp
. . . . and for the inheritance of your children forever. . . .
. . . . and as an inheritance for your children forever. . . .

D. 21 (17) See D. 1:8; 5:5 SWC frp
. . . . But, verily I say unto you. . . .
D 38  B 40

for I will be your king and watch
the Lord shall be king over all
over you.
the earth...

D. 22(18)  Jn. 10:27 SWC a
Wherefore, hear my voice and follow me
my sheep hear my voice and follow
me...

D. 22(18)  Isa. 33:22 SC,W
for I am your lawgiver...
for Lord is our lawgiver...

D. 23, 25, 27, 28 (19) But, verily I say unto you...
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 23 (19)  Heb. 3:13 SC,W
teach one another according...
eshort one another daily...

let every man esteem his brother
love thy neighbor
as himself...
as thyself.

D. 24 (19)  II Peter 1:5 SC,W
and practice virtue and holiness
and to you virtue, holiness
before me.
...

D. 27 (22)  See D. 29:13 SC,SWU
be one; and if ye are not one ye
Jn. 17:11 are not mine.

D. 29 (23)  Matt. 24:6 SW,C pr
Ye hear of wars in far countries...
ye shall hear of wars and rumors
of wars...

D. 31 (27)  II Peter 3:14 SWC
without spot and blameless...
without spot and blameless:
D. 32, 38 (28) sh. be endowed with power from Luke 24:49 SWC hp;pr. sh. be endowed with power from on high; on high;

D. 33 (23) See D. 35:25 SWC Is. 45:17

D. 33 (29) Dan. 4:35 SC,W

D. 35 (30) Rs a 82:4 SW,C And they shall look to the poor and the needy. . . .


D. 39 (32) And if ye seek the riches which it is the will of the . . . etc.

D. 40 (35) And again, I say unto you. . . .

D. 40 (35) Gen. 11:3 SWU Eccl. 9:10 SWC

D. 40 (35) I Cor. 4:12 SC,SWU


And let your preaching be the warning voice. . . .
D 38
B 40

D. 42 (37)  
Isa. 52:11 SWC 1q

And go ye out from among the wicked.

... go ye out from thence. ... 

Save yourselves. Be ye clean that bear
be ye clean that bear

the vessels of the Lord.
the vessels of the Lord.
D 59
B 41

D. 1 (1)                                    Hearken and listen to the voice of him
See D. 1:1 SC, W frp

D. 1 (1)                                    ... ... him who is from all eternity to
Isa. 57:15 SC                               ... ... one who inhabiteth eternity
eternity. ... ...

D. 1 (1)                                    ... ... The Great I AM, even Jesus Christ—
See D. 29:1 SWU                             I am that I Am.
Ex. 3:4; Jn. 8:58                            ... ... Before Abraham was, I Am.

D. 2 (1)                                    The light and the life of the world;
See D. 10:76 SWC                             (compounded)
Jn. 8:12 frp

D. 2 (1)                                    ... ... a light which shineth in darkness
See D. 6:21 SWC                             and the darkness comprehendeth it not;
Jn. 1:5 frp

D. 3 (2)                                    The same which came in the meridian of
See D. 6:21 SWC                             time unto his own, and mine own received
Jn. 1:11                                      ... ... unto his own and his own received
me not;
him not;

D. 4 (2)                                    But to as many as received me, gave I
See D. 11:30 SWC pr                           power to become my sons; and even so will
JN. 1:12                                      I give unto as many as will. ... 

D. 5 (3)                                    And verily, verily, I say unto you. ... 
See D. 1:8 frp

D. 5 (3)                                    ... ... he that receiveth my gospel re-
Matt. 10:40; Jn. 13:20 SWCad               ... ... he that receiveth you rece-
ceth me. ... 
ceth me. ... 

And this is my gospel—repentance and The beginning of the gospel. . . .

baptism by water, and then cometh the repent. . . . I baptize you with water

baptism of fire and the Holy Ghost. . . .

but he shall baptize you with fire and

the Holy Ghost. . . .

. . . . even the Comforter, which showeth all things, and. . . . etc.

And verily, I say unto thee. . . .

. . . . thine heart is now right before
thy heart is not right before me. . . .

God. . . .

. . . . behold, I have bestowed great blessings are upon the head of blessings upon thy head;
the just.

. . . . thou hast rejected me many times
they have rejected me. . . .

. . . .

. . . . because of pride and the cares of the cares of
this world.

the days of thy deliverance are
preach deliverance to. . . .

come. . . .
D 39
B 41

D. 10 (9) Acts 22:16 SWC 1q See also D. 11:21

. . . Arise and be baptized and wash away your sins, calling on my name. . . .

. . . Arise and be baptized and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of receive my spirit.

the Lord. . . .

D. 11 (10) See D. 1:23 SC,SWU Rom. 15:29

. . . Thou shalt preach the fulness of my gospel

the fulness of my gospel

. . .

. . .

D. 11 (10) See D. 1:4 SWU Gen. 49:1

. . . in these last days. . . .

D. 11 (10) Isa. 11:11 SWC pr,f

. . . to recover my people which are of

. . . to recover the remnant of his

the house of Israel.

people. . . .

D. 12 (11) See D. 14:8 frp

And it shall come to pass. . . .

D. 12 (11) II Cor. 12:9 SC,W

. . . the power shall rest upon thee

. . . the power of Christ may rest

. . .

upon me. . . .

D. 12 (11) See D. 24:8 Ex. 13:21

. . . and I will be with thee and go The Lord before thy face.

went before them.

D. 13 (12) Thou art called to labor in my vineyard Matt. 20:1-16 SC,SWU. . . . labour in his vineyard. . . . (parable)

. . .
D 39
B 41

D. 13 (12)  . . . . to bring forth Zion. . . .
Isa. 52:8

D. 14, 16 (13)  Behold, verily, verily, I say unto thee. . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 15 (15)  . . . . men shall go forth into all nations.
Matt. 24:14 pr  . . . . gospel shall be preached. . . .

D. 16  Verily, verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 16, 18 (16, 18)  . . . . thinking I will stay my hand in judgment. . . .
II Sam. 24:16 SC, SWU . . . . stay now thy hand

D. 16 (16)  . . . . but I cannot deny my word.
II Tim. 2:13 SC, SWU . . . . he cannot deny himself.

D. 16 (16)  . . . . laborers into my vineyard. . . .
See D. 39:13; 33:3 SC, SWU
from Matt. 20:1-16 pr pruned for the last time.
(parable applied here)

D. 18 (13)  . . . . receive the fulness of my gospel
See D. 39:11 SC, SWU . . . . fulness of my gospel
Rom. 15:29

D. 18 (18)  . . . . stay mine hand. . . .
See D. 39:16 above . . . . stay thy hand. . . .
II Sam. 24:16

D. 19 (19)  . . . . crying with a loud voice. . . .
See D. 19:37 SW frp: . . . . with a loud voice. . . .
Deut. 27:14 SW
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D 39</th>
<th>41</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (19)</td>
<td>The kingdom of heaven is at hand. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 33:10 SWC</td>
<td>the kingdom of heaven is at hand</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 3:2</td>
<td>. . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (19)</td>
<td>. . . . blessed be the name of the Most</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 36:3 SCW</td>
<td>blessed be the Most High God.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from Gen. 14:20</td>
<td>High God.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 20 (20)</td>
<td>. . . . baptizing with water, preparing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 1:31, 23</td>
<td>. . . . baptizing with water. . . . Make</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the way before my face. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 21 (21)</td>
<td>. . . . the day or the hour no man knoweth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:34,36 SC,W</td>
<td>. . . . that day and hour knoweth no man</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 21 (21)</td>
<td>. . . . but it surely shall come.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habak 2:3 SWU,SC</td>
<td>. . . . it will surely come.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 22 (21)</td>
<td>And he that receiveth those things</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 39:5 SC,W</td>
<td>And he that receiveth you receiveth me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from Matt. 10:40</td>
<td>receiveth me;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 22 (20)</td>
<td>. . . . they shall be gathered unto me in</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 29:8,27 SC,W</td>
<td>shall gather together his</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:31 ad</td>
<td>time and in eternity.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>elect. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 23</td>
<td>. . . . it shall come to pass. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 14:8 frp</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 23</td>
<td>. . . . on as many as ye shall baptize</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 35:5, 6</td>
<td>with water, ye shall lay your hands, and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from Luke 3:16 frp</td>
<td>they shall receive the gift of the Holy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ghost. . . .</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D 39
B 41

D. 23 (22)  
II Peter 3:12 SC,W  
... and shall be looking forth for
looking for and hasten unto the

signs of my coming...
coming of the day...

D. 23 (22)  
Jn. 10:14 SC,W  
... and shall know me.
I know my sheep and am known of mine.

D. 24 (23)  
See D. 33:18 SWC  
Behold, I come quickly.
R v. 22:20 frp
Behold, verily I say unto you...

D. 1
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 1
See D. 39:8 SWC

Acts 8:21

... the heart... was right

... thy heart is not right

before me... before me...

And he received the word with gladness

D. 2 (2)
Mark 4:16 SWC

immediately receive it with gladness

but straightway Satan tempted him,

ibid. 4:15 SC

... but when they have heard, Satan
cometh immediately...

ibid. 4:17 SC,W

... affliction or persecution ariseth...

and the fear of persecution

ibid. 4:19 SWC

... the cares of this world...

and the cares of the world

ibid 4:19 SC,W

... caused him to reject the word.

... choke the word...

D. 3 (3)
Judg. 19:24 SWC

to do with him as seemeth me good.

... to do with them what seemeth good.
D. 41
B 43

D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:1 SC,W frp  
Hearken and hear, O ye my people, saith the Lord. . . .

D. 1 (1)  
Num. 24:1 SC, SWU  
. . . . ye whom I delight to bless with the greatest. . . . Israel. . . .

D. 3 (4)  
Jas. 5:15 SW,Gad  
And by the prayer of your faith ye shall receive my law. . . .

D. 4 (5)  
I Tim. 6:14-15 SC  
And I will be your ruler when I come; see also D. 38:21 SC

D. 4 (5)  
See D. 33:18 SWC  
. . . . and behold, I come quickly. . . .

D. 5 (6)  
Matt. 7:24 SC,W  
He that receiveth my law and doeth it, whosesoever heareth these sayings the same is. . . . of mine and doeth them. . . .

D. 5 (7)  
Cf. Matt. 21:30 (parable of man's two sons) "I go, sir; and doeth it not. . . . went not. . . ."

D. 5 (7)  
See D. 1:1 SWC  
. . . . cast out from among you

. . . . cut off from among you  
. . . . cast out. . . .
D 41
B 43

D. 6 (8) Matt. 15:26 SC,Whp
For it is not meet that the things which
... it is not meet
belong to the children of the kingdom
to take the children's bread
should be given to them that are not
and cast it to
worthy, or to dogs...

D. 6 (8) Matt. 7:6 SC,W
... or the pearls to be cast before
... neither cast ye your pearls
swine.
before swine.

D. 10 (11) Gen. 2:4 SWU
... in the day that I shall give them.
... in the day that...

D. 11 (12) Ps. 24:4 SC,SWU
... his heart is pure before me...
also D. 39:8 SC,SWU

D. 11 (12) Jn. 1:47 SC,W ha
... like unto Nathanael of old, in
... Nathanael...
whom there is no guile.
whom is no guile.

D.
D 42
B 44

D. 1 (1)  . . . my name, even Jesus Christ the
Matt. 16:16 SW (name)  . . . Jesus Christ
See also D. 6:21  Son of the living God. . .
Son of the living God.

D. 1 (1)  . . . the Savior of the world;
Jn. 4:42 SW (name)  . . . the Savior of the world.

D. 1 (2)  . . . believe on my name. . .
Jn. 1:12 SWC  . . . believe on my name. . .

D. 2 (3)  Again I say unto you. . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 3 (4)  For verily I say. . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp

D. 3 (4)  . . . and are agreed as touching this
Matt. 18:19 SC,W  . . . if two of you shall agree on
paraphrase  one thing and have asked the Father in my
earth as touching any thing that they
name, even so ye shall receive.
ask it shall be done for them of my
Father which is in heaven.

D. 4 (5)  Behold, verily I say unto you. . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5

D. 5 (6)  . . . go forth for a little season. . .
See D. 29:22SWad  for a little season. . .
Rev. 20:7,3

D. 5 (6)  . . . it shall be given by the power of
See D. 25:7 SC,W frp (general list of gifts)
I Cor. 12:8 SC,W  the Spirit. . .
And ye shall go forth. . . . two by two
. . . . he began to send them forth by
in my name. . . .
two and two. . . .

. . . . lifting up your voices as with
. . . . lift up thy voice
the sound of a trumpet.
like a trumpet. . . .

. . . . declaring my word like unto angels
. . . . another angel flying. . . .
of God.
having the everlasting gospel to preach
. . . .

And ye shall go forth baptizing with
I am come  baptizing with
Go ye therefore. . . . baptizing them in
water. . . .
water. . . .
the name. . . .

Repent ye, repent ye, for the kingdom of
Repent ye:  for the kingdom of
heaven is at hand. . . .
heaven is at hand. . . .

. . . . shall be revealed unto you from
. . . . power from
on high. . . .
on high. . . .

. . . . the city of the New Jerusalem
New Jerusalem
shall be prepared. . . .
. . . .
D 42
B 44

D. 9 (9)
Zach. 8:8 SWC pr
Hos. 1:9 SW Cantith

... that ye may be my people and I shall be my people and I for ye are not my people and I

will be your God.
will be their God.
will not be your God.

D. 10 (11)
Psa. 109:8 SWU, C

... if he transgress another shall let another take be appointed in his stead.
his office...

D. 11 (12)
See Heb. 5:4; Jn. 15:16 SC

... it shall not be given to any one to go forth to preach my gospel...

except he be ordained by some one who has authority.

D. 12 (13)
See D. 1:23 SWC
Rom. 15:29

... the fulness of the gospel.

D. 13 (13)
Deut. 5:32 SW, C

... observe the covenants...

this combination indexed 13x in Deut; 2 x elsewhere
do them...

do...

D. 13 (14)
See D. 28:4 SC, W
from Gal. 5:18

... as they shall be directed by the

Spirit.

D. 14 (14)
See D. 41:3
from Jas. 5:15 SW

... by the prayer of faith...

D. 15 (15)
See D. 42:13 above

... observe to do...

Deut. 5:32
D 16 (16)  
See D. 33:2 SWC frp  

D. 16 (16)  
See D. 35:19 SC,W  
I Cor. 2:10  

D. 17 (16)  
See D. 20:26, 27  
from Jn. 15:26  

D. 18 (17)  
Ex. 20:13 SWC r  

D. 18 (17)  
Matt. 12:31-2 SW,Cad.  

D. 19 (19)  
Rev. 13:10 SC,W  
Gen. 9:6 SC  
Cf. Matt. 26:52;  
Ex. 21:12,14  

D. 20 (20)  
Ex. 20:15 SWC r  

D. 20 (20)  
Zech. 5:3 SWC  

D. 21 (21)  
Ex. 20:16 SC,W  
Lev. 19:11 SWU  

D 42 B  
B 44  

D. 16 (16)  
See D. 33:2 SWC frp  

D. 17 (16)  
For behold, the Comforter knoweth all  
things.  

D. 17 (16)  
. . . . and beareth record of the Father  
. . . . proceedeth from the father, he  
and of the Son.  
shall testify of me:  

D. 18 (17)  
Thou shalt not kill.  
Thou shalt not kill.  

D. 18 (17)  
. . . . he that kills shall not have for-
giveness in this world, nor in the world  
not be forgiven him, neither in this  

D. 19 (19)  
. . . . thou shalt not kill; but he that  
. . . . he that killeth with the sword  
Who so sheddieth man's blood, by man shall  

D. 20 (20)  
Thou shalt not steal;  
Thou shalt not steal.  

D. 20 (20)  
. . . . he that stealeth and will not  
. . . . he that stealeth  
repent shall be cast out.  
shall be cut off.  

D. 21 (21)  
Thou shalt not lie.  
Thou shalt not bear false witness.  
. . . . neither lie.  

. . . lift up your voices.  

. . . and beareth record of the Father  
. . . . proceedeth from the father, he  
and of the Son.  
shall testify of me:  

. . . . he that kills shall not have for-
giveness in this world, nor in the world  
not be forgiven him, neither in this  

. . . . thou shalt not kill; but he that  
. . . . he that killeth with the sword  
Who so sheddieth man's blood, by man shall  

. . . . he that stealeth and will not  
. . . . he that stealeth  
repent shall be cast out.  
shall be cut off.  

. . . neither lie.  

D. 22 (22)
Eph. 5:33 SC,WU
ibid. 25
Gen. 2:24 SWC

Thou shalt love thy wife. . . . and shalt . . . let every one. . . . so love his Husbands, love your wives. . . .

. . . .
cleave
cleave unto her. . . .
wife even as himself. . . .
unto his wife. . . .

D. 23 (22)
Matt. 5:28 SWC r

And he that looketh upon a woman to lust . . . . whosoever looketh on a woman to after her. . . .
lust after her. . . .

D. 24 (23)
Ex. 20:14 SWC r
Rev. 2:22 SC,W

Thou shalt not commit adultery; and he
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
. . . .

and them
that committeth adultery, and repenteth
that commit adultery. . . . into great

not, shall be cast out.
tribulation, except they repent. . . .

D. 25 (23)
Jn. 8:11 SC

But he that. . . . doeth it no more, thou
. . . . neither do I condemn thee; go

shalt forgive;
thy way and sin no more.

D. 26 (23)
Ps. 85:8 SC
II Peter 2:20 SC

But if he doeth it again, he shall not
. . . . but let them not turn again to

. . . . For if. . . . they are again

be forgiven. . . .
folly.
entangled. . . . the latter end is worse

. . . .

D. 27 (24)
Prov. 3:29 SC,W

Thou shalt not speak evil of thy
. . . . devise not evil against thy

neighbor. . . .
neighbor.
If thou lovest me thou shalt serve me
If ye love me,
and keep all my commandments.
keep my commandments.

And behold, thou wilt remember the poor,
... remember the poor...

... consecrate of thy properties for
their support...

And inasmuch as ye impart of your sub-
stance unto the poor, ye will do it unto
the least of these... ye have done
me;
it unto me.

... set apart for that purpose.
... set apart...
(only usage indexed)

... steward over his own property...
... steward...

That my covenant people may be gathered
... but also he should gather together
in one in...
in one the children of God.

For inasmuch as ye do it unto the least
of these, ye do it unto me.
the least of these, ye have done it unto me.

For it shall come to pass...
D. 39 (32)  
See D. 1:18  
Matt. 4:14  
... spake by the mouths of my prophets. ...

D. 39 (alters B.32)  
B. 32  
Matt. 19:21 SC,SWU  
... consecrate the riches. ...  
... sell that thou hast, and give unto the poor of my people. ...  
unto my people. ... to the poor. ...

D. 40 (33)  
Prov. 16:5 SWC  
... again, thou shalt not be proud in one proud in heart is an thy heart; abomination. ...

D. 40 (33)  
Eccles. 9:8 SW,C?  
... let all thy garments be plain, let thy garments be always and their beauty. ...

D. 42 (34)  
Prov. 31:27 SC,WU  
... for he that is idle shall not eat the bread nor wear the garments of the hold, and eateth not the bread of laborer. idleness.

D. 43, 48 (35, 38)  
Acts 14:9 SWC  
... faith to be healed. ...  
... faith to be healed. ...

D. 44 (35)  
Jas. 5:14 SC,W  
And the elders of the church, two or more, ... call for the elders of the church; shall be called, and shall pray for and lay and let them pray over him, anointing him their hands upon them in my name. ... with oil in the name of the Lord:
D 42
B 44

D. 44, 46 (35, 37)   . . . and if they die they shall die
Rev. 14:13 SC,W    Blessed are the dead which die in the
                      unto me. . .
                      Lord. . .

D. 45 (36)
I Jn. 4:16 SC,SWU    Thou shalt live together in love. . .
                      . . . he that dwelleth in love
                      dwelleth in God. . .

D. 48 (38)
I Cor. 4:9 SWCad     . . . and is not appointed unto death
                      . . . appointed unto death. . .
                      . . .

D. 52 (39)
Jn. 1:12            And they who. . . but believed in me,
                      But as many as received him, to them
                      have power to become my sons;
                      gave he power to become the sons of God.

D. 52 (39)
Rom. 15:1 SC,W      And they who have not faith to do these
                      things, but believe in me. . . . and in-
                      asmuch as they break not my laws thou
                      . . .
                      strong ought
                      shalt bear their infirmities.
                      to bear the infirmities of the weak.

D. 53 (40)
See D. 42:32 SWU
from Lk. 16:2,3,4   . . . stewardship. . .

D. 58 (44)
Rev. 14:6 SWC       . . . for they shall be taught unto all
See D. 7:3           to every
                      nations, kindreds, tongues and people.
                      nation, kindred, tongue and people.
D. 59 (45) | B 45 | Josh. 1:8 SC hp
---|---|---
Thou shalt take the things which thou hast received, which have been given unto thee in my scriptures for a law to govern my church;

D. 60 (45) | Mark 16:16 SW, Ca
---|---
And he that doeth according to these . . . he that believeth and is baptized things shall be saved, and he that doeth shall be saved, but he that be-
them not shall be damned. . .

D. 61 (46) | Matt. 7:7 SC, W
---|---
If thou shalt ask, thou shalt receive. . .
Ask, and it shall be given you. . .

D. 61 (46) | See D. 6:7 and 36:2 SC
---|---
. . . that thou mayest know the mysteries and peaceable things. . .

D. 65 (49) | Matt. 5:12 SW, C
---|---
. . . observe all these things, and great shall be thy reward;

D. 65 | B. 49 | Matt. 13:11 SWC
---|---|---
. . . for unto you it is given to know . . . thou shalt observe to keep the . . . Because it is given unto you to the mysteries of the kingdom but unto the mysteries of the kingdom unto thyself, for know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven,

world it is not given to know them.

it is not given to the world to know the but to them it is not given

mysteries.
Therefore, he that lacketh wisdom, let him ask of me, and I will give him liberally and upbraid him not. 

Lift up your hearts and rejoice. Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God. 

for unto you the kingdom, or in other words, the keys of the church have been given.

whatever persons among you, having put away their companions for the cause of fornication. 

in all lowliness. 

that he hath no forgiveness. 

every word shall be established against him or her by two witnesses of the nesses shall every word be established. church.
D. 81 (B. 47:7) ... elders shall lay the case before Matt. 18:16-17 SC, WU. ... if he neglect to hear them, tell the church. ... it unto the church. ...

D. 88, 89
B. 47:13
Matt. 18:15-17

And if thy brother or sister offend thee, And if thy brother offend thee, 

. . . . if thy brother shall trespass against thou shalt take him or her between him or thou shalt take him between him thee, go and tell him his fault between thee her and thee alone; and if he or she con- and thee alone; and if he con- and him alone; if he shall hear thee, 

fess thou shalt be reconciled. And if he fess, thou shalt be reconciled. And if he thou hast gained thy brother. But if he or she confess not thou shalt confess not thou shalt take another will not hear thee, then take with thee one with thee; and then if he confess not, thou or two more. ... and if he shall neglect deliver him or her up unto the church, not shalt deliver him up unto the church, not to hear them, tell it unto the church; but to the elders. to the members. ... if he neglect to hear. ...
D. 1 (B. 1) Ex. 15:26 SWU (indexed 40x)
0 hearken. . . . and give ear to the give ear. . . . words. . . .

D. 2 (B. 2)
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp
For behold, verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .

D. 3 (B. 3)
I Sam. 28:1 Acts 2:36 SWU
And this ye shall know assuredly. . . . know assuredly. . . .

D. 3 (B. 3)
II Thess. 2:7 SW, Cad. until he be taken. . . .

D. 3 (B. 3)
See D. 35:18 SWC from Jn. 15:4
. . . . if he abide in me. . . . if he abide in me. . . .

D. 4 (B. 4)
See D. 35:18 SWC from Jn. 15:4
. . . . if he abide in me. . . .

D. 4 (B. 4)
See D. 5:14 SWU from Isa. 47:8
. . . . that none else shall be appointed none else. . . .

D. 7 (B. 7) See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp
For verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 7 (B. 7) See D. 22:2 SWC from Matt. 7:13
. . . . come in at the gate. . . .

D. 8 (B. 8x omits) I Thess. 5:11 SC, W ye shall instruct and edify each edify one another. . . .
other. . . .

D. 10 (B. 10) See D. 1:33 SWC from Mark 4:25
. . . . not, it shall be taken, even that from him shall be taken even that which ye have received. which he hath. . . .
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D 43</th>
<th>B 45</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 11 (B. 11)</td>
<td>Purge ye out the iniquity which is among you;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Cor. 5:7 SC,W</td>
<td>Purge out the old leaven. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 11 (B. 11)</td>
<td>. . . . sanctify yourselves before me.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev. 11:44 SWC</td>
<td>. . . . sanctify yourselves before. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 12 (B. 11)</td>
<td>And if ye desire the glories of the kingdom, . . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Cor. 15:40 SC</td>
<td>. . . . glory of the dom. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(more specified)</td>
<td>celestial. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>terrestrial. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 13 (B. 12)</td>
<td>And again, I say unto you. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 13 (B. 12)</td>
<td>. . . . if ye desire the mysteries of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 6:7</td>
<td>. . . . to know the mysteries of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from Matt. 13:11</td>
<td>the kingdom. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the kingdom. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 13 (B. 12)</td>
<td>. . . . provide for him food and raiment And having food and raiment,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Tim. 6:8 SW,Cad</td>
<td>. . . . let us be content.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 15 (B. 14)</td>
<td>Ye are not sent forth to be taught, but</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Jn. 2:27 SC</td>
<td>. . . . ye need not that any man teach</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to teach. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>you, but as. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 16 (B. 14)</td>
<td>. . . . to be taught from on high. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See D. 20:8 SW,C</td>
<td>. . . . endued from on high.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>be endowed with power. . . .</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D. 17 (B. 17)  the great day of the Lord is nigh
See D. 34:8; 1:12  the day of the Lord is at hand
from Joel 1:15 SC,W at hand. . . .

D. 18 (B. 18)  the Lord shall utter his voice
Joel 2:11 SWC  the Lord shall utter his voice
Heb. 12:25 SC,W  speaketh
out of heaven;
before. . . .
from heaven.

D. 18 (B. 18)  the heavens shall shake and the
Isa. 13:13 I will shake the heavens and the earth
Joel 3:16 earth shall tremble. . . .
Matt. 24:29 shall be removed. . . .

D. 18 (B. 18, 19) and the trump of God shall sound
I Cor. 15:52 SC,SWU for the trumpet shall sound
both long and loud, and shall say. . . .
Ye saints arise and live. . . .
and the dead shall be raised.

D. 18 (B. 20)  ye sinners stay and sleep until
Rev. 20:5 SC  but the rest of the dead lived
I shall call again,
not again until the thousand years were
ended.

D. 19 (B. 21)  Wherefore gird up your loins. . . .
See D. 27:15  gird up your loins. . . .
from Eph. 6:14

D. 19 (B. 21)  lest ye be found among the wicked.
II Peter 3:14 SC,W  that ye may be found of him in
(antith.) peace. . . .
Lift up your voices and spare not.
from Isa. 58:1

... repent, both old and young, both
See D. 24:11 SWC
whether
baptized... bond and free...
from I Cor. 12:13

Prepare yourselves for the great day of
See D. 43:17
the Lord;

... when the day cometh when the
See Joel 1:15 SC,W
And there were voices, and thunders,
thunders shall utter their voices from
he causeth vapors to arise from
and lightnings...
the ends of the earth...

speaking to the ears of all that
typical of O.T.

... speaking in the ears of all that
latter
live... live...
only)

... in the ears of all...

... Repent, and prepare for the great
day of the Lord?
D. 22 (B. 25)
Matt. 24:27 SWC
... when the lightnings shall streak forth from the east unto the west and shall utter for their voices.

D. 22 (B. 25)
II Kings 21:12 SW
... and make the ears of all tingle

D. 22 (B. 25)
I Sam. 3:11
Jer. 19:3 (only uses indexed)
... whosoever heareth it, both his that hear.

D. 22 (B. 25)
See D. 43:21 above
Joel 1:15
... great day of the Lord is come?

D. 23 (B. 27)
Gen. 22:11,15 SC,W
Cf. D. 43:21; 1:17
... the Lord shall utter his voice out of heaven.

D. 23 (B. 27)
Deut. 32:43; Jer. 6:18 SWU
Hearken, 0 ye nations of the earth.

D. 23 (B. 24)
Rev. 14:7 SC,SWU
... and hear the words of that God who made you, heavens and the earth.

D. 24 (B. 29)
Matt. 23:37 SWC
... how often would I have gathered thou

. . . . how often would I have gathered thy

as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, but ye would not!
D 43
B 45

D. 25 (B. 30)
Matt. 23:34 SC
Acts 3:21 SWad
See D. 1:4; 27:6
How oft have I called upon you by the
Wherefore, behold, I send unto you
.... by the mouth of all the holy
mouth of my servants....
prophets, and wise....
....

D. 25 (B. 30)
Psa. 77:18 SW,C
See also D. 43:21;
Cf. Rev. 8:5; 11:19;
Matt. 24:7; I Thess
4:16; Matt. 23:37.
(familiar phrases
but in new con-
struction)
.... by the voice of thunderings, and
.... voice of thy thunderings....
.... lightnings, etc.... tempests
.... earthquakes.... hailstorms
.... famines.... pestilences....
sound of a trump.... judgment....
mercy.... glory and honor and the
riches of eternal life and would have
saved you with an everlasting salvation,
but ye would not!

D. 26 (B. 31)
Rev. 14:10 SW
Cf. Jer. 25:15
See D. 29:17
Rev. 15:7
.... the cup of the wrath of mine in-
.... the cup of his indignation....
dignation is full.

D. 27
See D. 1:8; 5:5 frp
Behold, verily I say unto you....

D. 27 (B. 32)
Joel 3:17 SW,Cd
.... these are the words of the Lord
.... ye shall know that I am the Lord
your God.
your God.

D. 28 (B. 33)
See D. 39:13
from Matt. 20:1,7
(last time....
SC (parable)
D 43
B 45

D. 28 (B. 34) . . . for the last time call upon the
Cf. Isa. 5:1-6 inhabitants of the earth.
See also D. 24:19 SC

D. 29 (B. 34) For in mine own due time I will come upon
Jude 15 SC . . . . the Lord cometh. . . . to execute
. . . . the earth in judgment. . . .
judgment upon all. . . .

D. 29 (B. 35) . . . people shall be redeemed and
Rev. 20:6 SWC and
See D. 1:56 shall reign with me on earth.
shall reign with him a thousand years.

D. 30 (B. 36) For the great Millennium of which I have
Acts 3:21 SWC . . . . restitution of all things which
spoken by the mouth of my servants,
God hath spoken by the mouth of all
shall come.
his holy prophets. . . .

D. 31 (B. 37) For Satan shall be bound. . . .
Rev. 20:2 SC,SWU . . . . laid hold on . . . . bound him
1000 years. . . .

D. 31 (B. 37) . . . when he is loosed again he shall
Rev. 20:3 SC,W . . . . and after that he must be loosed
only reign for a little season. . . .
a little season. . . .

D. 31 (B. 37) . . . and then cometh the end of the
Rev. 20:3-15 SC . . . . and then shall the end come.
And he that liveth in righteousness shall be changed in the twinkling of an eye. . . .

wicked shall go away into unquenchable fire. . . .

Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Savior of the world.

Be sober. . . .
D. 1 (B. 1)
See D. 21:7 frp
Behold, thus saith the Lord.

D. 2 (B. 2)
See D. 14:8 frp
And it shall come to pass.

D. 2 (B. 2)
See D. 5:28
... and exercise faith in me.
from Ether 4:7
... exercise faith in me.

D. 2 (B. 2)
See D. 19:38 SWC
I will pour out my Spirit upon them in
from Acts 2:17 pr
I will pour out my Spirit upon all
that day.

D. 3 (B. 3)
See D. 14:8 frp
And it shall come to pass.

D. 4 (B. 4)
Fsa. 51:13 SW,C
And many shall be converted.
And sinners shall be converted.

D. 6 (B. 7)
See D. 1:3; 5:5 frp
Behold, I say unto you.

D. 6 (B. 6)
Jas. 1:27 SC,W
... visit the poor and the needy, and
... to visit the fatherless and widows
administer to their.
in their affliction.
D. 1 (B. 1)  
See D. 1:1  
Hearken, O ye people of my church . . . .

D. 1 (B. 1)  
. . . . to whom the kingdom has been given;  
. . . . father's good pleasure to give you  
the kingdom . . . .

D. 1 (B. 2)  
Psa. 102:25 SWC  
. . . . him who laid the foundation of  
the earth, who made the heavens and all  
the earth and the heavens are the work  
the hosts thereof . . . .  
of thy hands . . . .

D. 1. (B. 2)  
Acts 17:25 SWC  
. . . . by whom all things were made which  
we live, and move, and have a being.  
live and move and have our being.

D. 2 (B. 4)  
Matt. 24:44 SWC  
. . . . in an hour when ye think not . . . .  
. . . . in such an hour as ye think not . . . .

D. 2 (B. 4)  
Jer. 8:20 SC, W  
. . . . the summer shall be past, and the  
harvest ended and your souls not saved.  
summer is ended and we are not saved.

D. 3 (B. 5)  
See D. 29:5  
I Jn. 2:1 SWC  
Listen to him who is the advocate with the  
Father, . . . .  
Father, even Jesus . . . .

D. 3 (B. 5)  
Micah 7:9 SC, SWU  
. . . . who is pleading your cause before  
him . . . .  
execute judgment.
D. 4 (6)
I Pet. 2:21, 22
Sc, WU
Saying: Father, behold the sufferings and
Christ also suffered for
death of him who did no sin, . . .
us. . . . who did no sin. . . .

D. 4 (6)
Matt. 3:17
SC, W ha
. . . . in whom thou wast well pleased; . . .
. . . . in whom I am well pleased.

D. 4 (6)
Matt. 26:28 SC, W
. . . . the blood of thy Son which was shed,
. . . . this is my blood. . . . which is
. . . .
shed for you. . . .

D. 4 (6)
Jn. 3:16 SC ha
. . . . him whom thou gavest. . . .
. . . . that he have his only begotten
son. . . .
. . . .

D. 4 (6)
Jn. 12:28 SC
. . . . that thyself might be glorified;
. . . . I have both glorified it, and
. . . .
will. . . . again.

D. 5 (6)
Jn. 17:20 SC, WU
. . . . spare these my brethren that believe
. . . . neither. . . . for these alone but
on my name. . . .
for them also which believe on my name, . . . .

D. 5 (6)
Jn. 3:16:47
SC, W
. . . . that they may come unto me and have
. . . . whosoever believeth on him . . . .
everlasting life.
should have everlasting life.
D 45
B 48

D. 6 (7)  
Heb. 3:13 SWC  
Heb. 3:7-8 SC,W  
... hear my voice while it is called  
exhort one another while it is today if ye will  
today. ...  
called today, ...  
will hear his voice,

D. 6 (7)  
Psa. 95:8 SWC  
Heb. 3:7-8 contin:  
... and harden not your hearts;  
harden not your hearts;  
harden not your hearts.

D. 7 (8)  
See D. 1:8; 5:5frpand Omega. ...  
See D. 19:1 from  
Rev. 1:8 SWC

D. 7 (8)  
See D. 10:70 SC,W  
Jn. 8:12  
... the light and the life of the world.

D. 7 (8)  
See D. 6:21 SWC  
from Jn. 1:5  
... a light that shineth in darkness  
light which shineth in darkness,  
and the darkness comprehendeth it not.  
and the darkness comprehendeth it not.

D. 8 (9)  
See D. 6:11 SWCa  
from Jn. 1:11  
I came unto mine own, and mine own received  
He came unto his own and his own received  
me not. ...  
him not.

D. 8 (9)  
See D. 11:30  
from Jn. 1:12 SWC  
... but unto as many as received me gave  
as many as receive him. ...  
I power to do many miracles, and to become  
gave he power to become the sons of God,  
the sons of God; and even unto them that  
even to them that believe on my name.  
believed on my name gave I power to obtain  
should not perish, but have eternal
I will send my messenger and he shall face to prepare the way before me prepare the way before me.

D. 9 (11)
Jn. 3:15 SC,W eternal life.

D. 9 (11)
See D. 1:22 SWU everlasting covenant

D. 9 (11)
Isa. 11:10 SWC to be a standard for my people, and shall stand for an ensign of the for the Gentiles to seek to it, and to be people; to it shall the Gentiles seek.

D. 9 (11)
Mal. 3:1 SWC and to be a messenger before my I will send my messenger and he shall face to prepare the way before me.

D. 10 (13)
Isa. 41:21 SW, Ca. I will show unto you my strong reasoning.

D. 12 (14)
Heb. 11:5 SC ha Who were separated from the earth, and were received unto myself—a city reserved until a day of righteousness.

D. 13 (14)
Heb. 11:13 SWC And confessed they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth; and pilgrims on earth.
D. 16 (16) Matt. 24:3 ha
And I will show it plainly as I showed it
unto my disciples. . . . concerning the be? . . . . and what shall be the sign
signs of my coming. . . . when I shall of thy coming. . . .

Matt. 24:30 SWC
come in my glory in the clouds of heaven,
. . . . coming in the clouds of heaven
. . . .
with power and great glory.

Romans 15:8 SWC
to fulfill the promises that I have made
. . . . to confirm the promises made
unto your fathers,
unto your fathers.

D. 17 (18) II Cor. 5:8 SWU
. . . . the long absence of your spirits
to be absent
from your bodies. . . .
from the body. . . .

D. 17 (18) Eph. 4:30 SWU
I will show unto you how the day of
. . . . sealed unto the day of
redemption shall. . . .
redemption. . . .

D. 18 (19) Matt. 24:1, 2 SCA
. . . . See ye not all these things. . . .
Jerusalem, . . .
. . . .

D. 19 (20) I Thess. 5:2
. . . . say unto you, that desolation shall
II Pet. 3:10 SWC
. . . . the day of the Lord shall come
come upon this generation as a thief in the night.

Matt. 24:34 SWU,C . . . . this generation.

. . . . people shall be destroyed and scattered among all nations.

D. 19 (20) Psa. 44:11; 60:1 . . . .

scattered among the heathen.

D. 20 (21)

And this temple. . . . shall be thrown down.
There shall not be left here one
that there shall not be left one stone
stone upon another that shall not be thrown
upon another.
down.

D. 21 (22)

And it shall come to pass, . . . .

D. 21 (22)

. . . . this generation of Jews shall not pass away until every desolation which I have told you concerning them shall come to pass.

D. 22 (23)

Ye say that ye know that the end of the world cometh;

Matt. 24:3 SWCa

. . . .

Matt. 24:34 SWCa

. . . . this generation shall not pass away until every desolation which I have told you concerning them shall come to pass.

D. 22 (23)

. . . .

Matt. 24:3 SWCa

. . . .
Matt. 24:35 SWC  
... also... that the heavens and the  
deletions from heaven and  
original evident  
here restored in earth shall pass away;  
part)  
earth shall pass away...

D. 23 (23)  
Matt. 24:35 SWC  
... but these things which I have told  
... but my words  
you shall not pass away until all shall be  
shall not pass away til all these things  
fulfilled.  
be fulfilled.

D. 24 (25)  
... when that day shall come, shall a  
... this people shall be led away  
remnant be scattered among all nations;  
captive into all nations...

D. 25 (25)  
Luke 21:24 cont. SWCa  
... shall remain until the times of the  
... until the times of the  
Gentiles be fulfilled.  
Gentiles be fulfilled.

D. 26 (26)  
Matt. 24:6 SWCa  
... ye shall hear of wars and  
rumors of wars,  
rumors of wars...

D. 26 (26)  
Luke 21:26 SWC  
... men's hearts shall fail them, and ...  
... men's hearts failing them...

D. 26 (26)  
Matt. 24:48 SWC  
... and they shall say that Christ  
delayeth his coming...  
my Lord delayeth his coming...
D. 27 (27)
Matt. 24:12 SWCa
And the love of men shall wax cold and
iniquity shall abound. The
love of many shall wax cold.

D. 28 (27)
See v. 45 above
from Luke 21:24
SWC
And when the times of the Gentiles is come
in . . . .
   . . . .

D. 28 (27)
Matt. 4:16 SWCpr
Jn 1:5
   . . . a light shall break forth among
   the people which sat in darkness
them that sit in darkness. . . .
saw great light. . . .

D. 28 (27)
Rom. 15:29 SWC
See D. 1:23
   . . . light shall break forth. . . . and
it shall be the fulness of my gospel.
   . . . . the fulness of the gospel. . . .

D. 29 (28)
Jn. 1:5, 11 SWC
Jn 3:19
But they receive it not; for they perceive
   . . . own received him not.
not the light. . . .
   . . . .
   . . . . and men loved darkness rather than
light. . . .

D. 29 (28)
Matt. 15:8-9 SC,W
   . . . and they turn their hearts from me
   . . . but their heart is far from me. . . .
because of the precepts of men.
teaching for doctrines the commandments of
   . . . .
men.
And in that generation shall the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

men standing in that generation, this generation

that shall not pass until they see an

shall not pass, til all these things

overflowing scourge;

be fulfilled.

overflowing scourge.

disciples shall stand in holy

abomination. stand in the

places.

holy place.

disciples. shall not be

receiving a kingdom which cannot

moved.

be moved.

lift up their voices and curse God

and die.

and die.

shall be earthquakes also in diverse

earthquakes in diverse

places.

places.
D. 33 (30)
See D. 45:6
from Heb. 3:7-8
SWC (opposite)

... yet men will harden their hearts
... harden not your hearts
against me, ...

D. 33 (30)
Matt. 26:52 SW, C

... take up the sword one against
another ...
by the sword ...

D. 34, 35 (31)
Matt. 24:6 SWo a

... they were troubled. And I said
unto them: Be not troubled, for when all
... be not troubled, for all
these things shall come to pass ...
these things must come to pass ...

D. 37 (33)
Luke 21:29, 30, 31
SC, Wad

Ye look and behold the fig trees ...
... behold the fig tree,
when they begin to shoot forth, and their
when they now shoot forth when his
leaves are yet tender,
branch is yet tender ...

Matt. 24:32 SWC

That summer is now nigh at hand;
... summer is now nigh at hand...

D. 38 (34)

Even so it shall be in that day when they
... so likewise ye, when ye
shall see all these things, then shall they
shall see these things come to pass
know that the hour is nigh.
know ye that the kingdom of God is at hand.
D. 30 (35) II Peter 3:12 SC,W: ... he that feareth me shall be looking forth for the great day of the Lord to come. for the coming of the great day of God. ... D. 39 (35) Matt. 24:3 SWC: ... even for the signs of the coming of the Son of Man. ... D. 40 (35) See D. 29:14 from Joel 2:30 SWCpr Matt. 24:29; Isa. 12:10, Rev. 6:12, etc. And they shall see signs and wonders, for And they shall be shown forth in the heavens I will show wonders in the heavens and above, and in the earth beneath. in the earth. ... D. 41 (35) Acts 2:19 SWC: ... shall behold blood, and fire, and blood and fire and vapor of smoke. ... D. 42 (36) See D. 29:14 from Joel 2:30-31 etc. The sun shall be turned into darkness, moon be turned into blood, and the stars and the moon into blood. ... fall from heaven. D. 43,44 (37) And they shall look for me, and, behold, SC,W ... and they shall see the Son of man SC,W I will come; and they shall see me in the coming in the. ...
clouds of heaven, clothed with power and
clouds of heaven with power and
great glory, with all the holy angels:
great glory . . . . and all the holy angels

. . . . with him. . . .

D. 44 (38)
Matt. 24:42-51 (parable)
. . . . and he that watches not for me shall
Watch therefore. . . . shall come in a day
be cut off.
when he looketh not for him. . . . And shall

. . . .
cut him asunder.

D. 45 (39)
But before the arm of the Lord shall fall. . .
See D. 1:14 SC, SMU The Lord hath made bare his holy arm. . . .
from Isa. 52:10

D. 45 (39)
I Thess. 4:16-17 of Rev. 11:12
SC; W
. . . . shall sound his trump, and the saints
. . . . and with the trump of God: and the
that have slept shall come forth to meet me
dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we

in the cloud.
which are alive and remain shall be caught

. . . . up together with them in the cloud,

. . . . to meet the Lord in the air. . . .

D. 46 (40)
Luke 21:28 SW, C
. . . . and your redemption shall be
. . . . your redemption draweth nigh
perfected. . . .

. . . .
D 45
B 48

D. 46 (40)
Isa. 11:12
SWCas

... and the saints shall come forth
... and the dispersed of Judah from
from the four quarters of the earth.
the four corners of the earth.

D. 47 (41)
Isa. 34:2 SC

Then shall the arm of the Lord fall upon the
For the indignation of the Lord is upon all
nations.
nations. ...

D. 48 (41)
Zech. 14:4
SC,W,pr

And then shall the Lord set his foot upon
And his feet shall stand in that day upon
this mount and it shall cleave in twain.
the mount of olives. ... shall cleave in
...

twain in the midst thereof. ...

Joel 2:10 SC,W

And the earth shall tremble,
... the earth shall quake. ...

Isa. 24:20 SWC

And reel to and fro,
... reel to and fro. ...

Joel 2:10 (Cont.) and the heavens also shall shake.
... the heavens shall tremble ...

D. 45 (41)
See D. 43:18
from Joel 2:11 SWC

... the Lord shall utter his voice.
... the Lord shall utter his voice.

D. 49 (41)
II Tem. 3:9 SC, SWU ...

they that have laughed shall see
their folly shall be manifest.

their folly.
D. 50 (41) Isa. 29:20 SWC
... and the scorners shall be consumed; the scorners is consumed
and they that have watched for iniquity and all that watch for iniquity
shall be hewn down and cast into the fire. are cut off...

Luke 3:9 SWC
... is hewn down and cast into the fire.

D. 51 (42) Zech. 13:6 SWC
... shall the Jews look upon me and say and one shall say: What are these
What are these wounds in thy hands and feet? wounds in thine hands...

D. 52 (43) Jer. 9:24 SWCpr
Then shall they know that I am the Lord; shall know that I am the Lord
(many entries of this phrase in all prophetic works)

D. 52 (43) Zech. 13:6 Cont. SWCpr
... will say unto them: These wounds Then he shall answer, Those with which I
are the wounds with which I was wounded was wounded
in the house of my friends. in the house of my friends.

D. 52 (43) Jn. 3:14; 12:32 SC,W
I am he who was lifted up. ... Son of man be lifted up.

(44) Acts 2:33,36; 4:10 SC,W ha
I am Jesus that was crucified. ... same Jesus, whom ye have crucified...

(46) Matt. 27:43 SWC
I am the Son of God. for he said, I am the Son of God.
D. 53 (47)  
Ezek. 43:10 SC,W  
. . . . shall they weep because of their iniquities; 
. . . . be ashamed of their iniquities; . . . .

D. 53 (47)  
Jn. 19:15 ha  
. . . . lament because they persecuted their king. 
. . . . crucify your king?

D. 54 (48)  
And then shall the heathen nations be And the Gentiles shall come to thy light. . . . 
Isa. 60:3 SC  
And the nations of them which are saved 
Rev. 21:24 SC  
(redeemed. . . . 
(Many passages on this theme) 
. . . . shall walk. . . .

D. 54 (48)  
Rom. 2:12 SW,C  
. . . . and they that knew no law shall have part. . . . 
. . . . sinned . . . . without the law shall. . . .

D. 54 (48)  
Rev. 20:6 SW,Ge  
. . . . knew no law shall have part in the first resurrection; 
. . . . Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection. . . .

D. 55 (48)  
See D. 43:31  
And Satan shall be bound, . . . . 
from Rev. 20:2 SC,W  
. . . . upon Satan. . . . . bound him 1000 years.

D. 56,7 (50,1)  
Matt. 25:1-13 a  
And at that day, when I shall come in my glory, shall the parable be fulfilled which 
Matt. 25:31 SWC  
. . . . . shall come in his glory. . . .
(Parable of the Wise and Foolish Virgins)

I spake concerning the ten virgins. For they that are wise received the truth . . . .

D. 57 (51) 
Jn. 16:13 SC,Wpf

. . . . and have taken the Holy Spirit for their guide . . . .
guide you into all truth. . . .

D. 57 (51) 
See D. 1:1 5:5 
frp

. . . . verily, I say unto you

D. 57 (51) 
Matt. 3:10; 7:19 
SW,Cad

. . . . they shall not be hewn down and cast into the fire

. . . . be hewn down and cast into the fire . . . .

Mal. 3:2 SC,W

But shall abide the day.

But who may abide the day of his coming?

D. 58 (51) 
Matt. 5:5 SC,Wpr

The earth shall be given unto them for an inheritance. . . .

Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

D. 58 (51) 
Jer. 30:19, 20 
SWC, Cad?

. . . . and they shall multiply and wax strong, and their children shall grow up without sin unto salvation.

. . . . and I will multiply them, and their children also shall be as aforetime. . . .
For the Lord shall be in their midst. . . .
See D. 6:32 SWC
from Matt. 19:20

For the Lord shall be in their midst. . . . there will I be in the midst of them.

and he will be their king and their lawgiver.

And now, behold, I say unto you. . . .

that ye may be prepared for the things to come.
in such an hour. . . .

For verily I say unto you. . . .

Ye hear of wars in foreign lands;

Ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars. . . .

I say unto you they are nigh, even at your doors, . . . .
doors. . . .
it is near, even at the doors.

it shall be called the New Jerusalem, the New Jerusalem
I will gather them out of every nation. 

Dan. 7:18 SW,C
For the saints of the Most High God; But the saints of the most High shall take

the kingdom. 

D. 67 (60)
And the glory of the Lord shall be there. 

cf. Isa. 60:19-21

SC
Rev. 22:5,6

D. 67 (60)
Gen. 35:5 SW
... and the terror of the Lord also the terror of God. 

shall be there. 

D. 68 (62)
See D. 14:8 frp

D. 68 (62)
Zech. 8:10 SW,Gad
... every man that will not take his sword against his neighbor must needs flee against his neighbor. 

Jer. 23:37 SC
unto Zion for safety. 

... cause them to dwell safely. 

D. 69 (63)
Jer. 32:37 SC,W
Deut. 30:3,4
And there shall be gathered unto it out of every nation. 

all countries.
D 71 (67)  
See D. 14:8 frp

And it shall come to pass.

D. 73 (67)  
Isa. 35:10 SC,Wpr

... the righteous shall be gathered out from among all nations, and shall come to return and come to Zion, singing with songs of everlasting joy. Zion with songs and everlasting joy.

D. 72 (68)  
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

And now I say unto you. ...

D. 72 (68)  
Cf. Matt. 17:9hp

... keep these things from going abroad unto the world until it is expedient in me. ... Son of man be risen again from the dead.

D. 73 (69)  
Zeph. 2:11 SWC

... shall appear he shall be terrible unto them. ...

D. 73 (69)  
Jer. 49:24 SW

... that fear may seize upon them. ...

D. 75 (69)  
Isa. 64:2 SC,W

... that the nations may tremble at thy presence. ... terror of God. ... And all nations shall be afraid because of the terror of the Lord, SW

See v. 67 above

Eph. 6:10 SWC

... the power of his might.
D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:1  
Hearken, O ye people of my church.

D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp  
... for verily I say unto you...

D. 2 (2)  
See D. 20:45 from Gal. 5:18 SWC  
... conduct... as directed and guided led by the Holy Spirit.
by the Spirit...

D. 4 (4)  
I. Cor. 11:27-29 SC : : :  
Matt. 5:24 SC,W : : :  
... if any have trespassed, let him not go thy way; first be reconciled partake until he makes reconciliation. not partake unworthily...
to thy brother...

D. 5,6 (6)  
Matt. 6:33 SW : : :  
... who are earnestly seeking the seek ye first the kingdom...
kingdom...

D. 6 (8)  
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp  
And again I say unto you,

D. 7 (9)  
D. 42:68 from Jas. 1:5 SWC  
... in all things to ask of God, who giveth liberally...
liberally...

D. 7 (9)  
I Thess. 3:13 SW,C : : :  
... do in all holiness of heart, walking holiness before God...walk uprightly...
uprightly...
D. 7 (9) Neh. 11:17 SW,C

. . . doing all things with prayer and thanksgiving in thanksgiving. . .

prayer. . .

D.7 (9) I Tim. 4:1 SC,WU

. . . that ye may not be seduced by evil spirits, or doctrines of devils, or the spirits and doctrines of devils. . .

commandments of men. . .

. . . the commandments of men. . .

Matt:15:9 SWC

D. 8 (10) II Thess. 2:3 SC,WU

Wherefore, beware lest ye are deceived. . .

Let no man deceive you by any means. . .

D. 8 (10) I Cor. 12:13 SWC

. . . seek ye earnestly the best gifts. . .

covet earnestly the best gifts. . .

D. 9 (11) See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

For verily I say unto you. . .

D. 9 (11) I Cor. 12:7 SC

. . . they are given for the benefit of given to every man to those. . .

profit withal. . .

D. 9 (11) Jn. 14:15 SW,C

. . . those who love me and keep all my commandments. . .

commandments. . .

D. 9 (11) I Cor. 12:7 SC,W

. . . given. . . that all may be given to every man to benefit. . .

. . .
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D 46</th>
<th>B 49</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 9 (11)</strong>&lt;br&gt;Jas. 4:3 SC,W</td>
<td>. . . . that ask and not for a sign that they&lt;br&gt;Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask. . . .&lt;br&gt;may consume it upon their lusts.&lt;br&gt;that ye may consume it upon your lusts.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 10 (12)</strong>&lt;br&gt;See D. 1:8 5:5 frp</td>
<td>And again, verily I say unto you. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 11 (12)</strong>&lt;br&gt;I Cor. 12:4 SC,W</td>
<td>. . . . for there are many gifts, and to&lt;br&gt;. . . . Now there are diversities of gifts,&lt;br&gt;every man is given&lt;br&gt;but the same Spirit. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 12 (13)</strong>&lt;br&gt;I Cor. 12:8,7 SC,W</td>
<td>To some is given one, and to some is given&lt;br&gt;For to one is given. . . . and to another&lt;br&gt;another that all may be profited thereby.&lt;br&gt;. . . . to every man to profit withal.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 13 (14)</strong>&lt;br&gt;I Cor. 12:3 SC,W</td>
<td>To some it is given by the Holy Ghost to&lt;br&gt;. . . . and that no man can say that Jesus&lt;br&gt;know that Jesus Christ is the Son of God,&lt;br&gt;is the Lord but by the Holy Ghost.&lt;br&gt;and that he was crucified for. . . .</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>D. 14 (14)</strong>&lt;br&gt;I Pet. 1:8,9 SC,W</td>
<td>To others it is given to believe on their&lt;br&gt;Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom,&lt;br&gt;words. . . . ye see him not, yet believing,&lt;br&gt;though now&lt;br&gt;ye rejoice with joy...that they also might&lt;br&gt;Receiving the end of your faith, even the&lt;br&gt;have eternal life if they continue. . . .&lt;br&gt;salvation of. . . .</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D. 15 (15)  
I Cor. 12:5 SW, Cad.  
... given. ... to know the differences of administration as it will be pleasing of administrations unto the same Lord. ...
but the same Lord. ...

D. 16 (16)  
I Cor. 12:67  
SW, Caltered  
... given. ... to know the diversities of operations, whether they be of God, that of operation but it is the same God. ...
the manifestations of the Spirit may be but the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.
given to every man to profit withal.

D. 17 (17)  
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

D. 17 (17)  
I Cor. 12:8 SWC  
... to some is given, by the Spirit of God, the word of wisdom.

D. 18 (18)  
I Cor. 12:8 Cont. to another the word of knowledge. ...

D. 19 (18)  
I Cor. 12:9 SW, C altered  
... To another faith by the same Spirit; And again, to some. ... faith to be healed.

D. 20 (18)  
And to others it is given to have faith to heal to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit
D. 21 (19)  I Cor. 12:10  And again to some is given the working of miracles; miracles;

D. 22 (20)  ibid SWC  And to others it is given to prophesy; and to another prophecy.

D. 23 (20)  ibid SWC  And to others the discerning of spirits. to another discerning of spirits;

D. 24 (21)  ibid SC,W  And again, it is given to some to speak with tongues;

D. 25 (21)  ibid SWC  And to another is given the interpretation of tongues.

D. 26 (22)  I Cor. 12:11 SC,W  And all these gifts come from God, for the benefit of.

D. 28 (24)  Matt. 4:8 SC,W  . . . he that asketh in Spirit shall receive in spirit;

D. 30 (25)  II Jn. 5:14 SC,W  He that asketh in the Spirit asketh according to the will of God; wherefore it is done to his will, he heareth us.
even as he asketh.

And again, I say unto you,

And all things must be done in the name of Christ.

And ye must give thanks unto God in the Spirit for .

And ye must practise virtue and holiness before me.
D 47
B 50

D. 2 (2)
See D. 1:8; 5:5
frp

Again, verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 3 (3)
See D. 1:8; 5:5
frp

And again, I say unto you. . . .
D. 3 (3)  See D. 18:6 SW from Gen. 17:13

: : : for it must needs be. : : :

: : : it must needs be. : : :

D. 4 (4) See v. 3 above.

It must needs be necessary. . . .

D. 6 (6) II Chron 35:5 SW hp

: : : every man according to his. : : :

: : : according to the divisions of the

family. . . .

camilies of your fathers.
D. 7 (8)  
See D. 1:24 SWC  
from Ezek 5:13  
I, the Lord God, have spoken it;  
. . . . I the Lord have spoken it.

D. 7 (8)  
See D. 39:21 SWC  
from Matt. 24:36  
. . . . but that day and hour knoweth  
knoweth, neither the angels in heaven, nor  
no man. . . . not the angels of heaven,  
shall they. . . .  
but my Father only.

D. 8 (9)  
Gal. 3:22 SWC  
. . . . repent, for all are under sin. . . .  
. . . . hath concluded all under sin. . . .

D. 8 (9)  
Rom. 11:4 SWCad  
q from I Kings 10:18  
except those which I have reserved unto  
. . . . I have reserved to  
myself. . . .  
myself 7000. . . .

D. 9 (10)  
See D. 1:8; 5:5  
frp  
Wherefore I say unto you. . . .

D. 9 (10)  
See D. 1:22 SWU  
from Ezek 37:26  
. . . . unto you mine everlasting  
. . . . everlasting  
covenant. . . .  
covenant. . . .

D. 9 (10)  
II Jn. 5 SW,C?  
. . . . even that which was from the  
beginning.  
beginning

D. 10 -(10)  
Isa. 60:14 SC,WU  
. . . . and the nations of the earth shall  
they that despised thee shall bow  
bow to it;  
themselves down. . . .
D 49  
B 51  

D. 10 (11)  Matt. 23:12 SC,W  ... which is now exalted of itself shall be laid low. ...  be abased;...  

D. 11, 12 (12)  Acts 2:10 general context  ... say unto them, like unto mine apostle of old. ... Peter:  
Believe on the name of the Lord Jesus. ...  

Rev. 1:4 SC,W  who was on the earth, and is to come, the ... which is, and which beginning and the end:  
is to come ... the beginning and the  
... ending. ...  

Ibid 1:8  

D. 13 (14)  Acts 2:38 SWC  Repent and be baptized in the name of Jesus Repent and be baptized. ... in the name Christ according to the holy commandment, of Jesus Christ  
for the remission of sins;  
for the remission of sins. ...
... verily, I say unto you...

for they are not right before me...

not according to that which he has... ye need not that any man teach you,
received of them, but according to that... which shall be taught him

Thus saith the Lord;

have sent mine Only Begotten Son...
he gave his only begotten Son,
into the world for the redemption of the... the world... he that receiveth him shall...
whosoever believeth in him should be saved, and he that receiveth him not... not perish, but have everlasting life.
shall be damned...

but he that believeth not shall be damned.
D. 6 (5) done unto the Son of Man even as Matt. 17:12 SW, Gad. done unto him (Elias) whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the son of man suffer of them.

D. 6 (5) he has taken his power on the right hand of his glory. sitting on the right hand of power, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand.

D. 6 (5) reigneth in the heavens, and will reign till he descends on the earth to put all enemies under his feet, all enemies under his feet.

D. 1:35 which time is nigh at hand.

D. 14 (15) And whoso doeth this shall receive the gift and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost, by the laying on of the hands.

D. 15 (16) And again, verily I say unto you.
D. 15 (16)  I Tim. 4:3  Sc, We  . . . that *whoso forbidden* to marry is

cf. Prov. 18:22

not ordained of God, for marriage is

(one of "doctrines of Devils" listed in
I Tim. 2:1-3)

ordained of God unto man.

D. 16 (17)  

Cf. I Tim. 2:1 Sc

. . . . it is lawful that he should have

A bishop then must be . . . . the husband

one wife

of one wife. . . .

Gen. 2:24  Swc

And they twain shall be one flesh. . . .

. . . . they shall be one flesh. . . .

D. 17 (17)  Deut. 32:8  Sc

cf. Acts 17:26

And that it might be filled with the

When the most High divided to the nations

measure of man, according to his creation

their inheritance. . . . he set the bounds

before the world was made,

of the people according to the

. . . . or ever the earth was. . . .

number of the children of Israel.

D. 18 (18)  I Tim. 4:3  Swc

. . . . commanding to abstain from meats.

that man should not eat of the same, is

(also among "doctrines of Devils" of

not. . . . of God;

Tim. 4:1-3)

D. 19 (19)  Gen. 1:30  Swc, Cas

For, behold, the beasts of the field and the

And to every beast of the earth, and to

fowls of the air and that which cometh of
every fowl of the air. . . . I have given
the earth is ordained for the use of man green herb for meat I have given you every
Gen. 1:29 SW,Cad for food and for raiment, . . . .
I Tim. 4:3 SC,W herb. . . . and every tree in the
. . . . meats, which God hath created to be received. . . .
Gen. Cont. which is the fruit. . . . yielding seed. . . .
I Tim. Cont. For every creature of God is good, and
for meat.
nothing to be refused.
D. 20 (20) . . . . wherefore the world lieth in sin.
I Jn. 5:19 SWC . . . . the whole world lieth in
. . . .
wickedness. . . .
D. 22 (21) And again, verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8 5:5
frp
D. 22 (21) . . . . the Son of Man cometh not in the form
Matt. 24:23-27 SC, Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here
pr of a woman, neither of a man traveling on the
is Christ, or there; believe it not. . . .
earth.
For as the lightning cometh
D. 23 (22) Wherefore, be not deceived. . . . looking
Matt. Cont. out of the east, and shineth even unto the
forth for the . . . .
west: so shall also the coming of the Son
. . . .
of man be.
shall shali
rejoice
and
ana blossom as
the
rose
nose
D
25
26
zion
oion olon
shall shali shail
flourish
upon
the
hills
and
ana
isa
23
SO
pr
and
many
people
shall shali
go
and
say
gome
ye
rejoice
upon
the
mountains
and
shall shali shail
be
and
let iet
us
go
up to the
mountain of the Lord
assembled together unto the place. . . .
. . . . for out of Zion shall. . . .
D. 26 (28) Matt. 7:7 SWCr

... ask and ye shall receive; knock and
Ask, and it shall be given you; ... knock,
it shall be opened unto you.
and it shall be opened.

D. 27 (29) Isa. 52:12 SWC

Behold, I will go before you and be your
... for the Lord will go before you,
rearward
and ... be your rearward ...

(B. "rearward"); and I will be in your midst.

D. 27 (29) See D. 6:32 SWC

... and I will be in your midst ...
from Matt. 19:20

D. 27 (29) Isa 45:17 SWC

... and you shall not be confounded.
... ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded.

D. 28 (30) Acts 9:5 SC

Behold, I am Jesus Christ ...
said, I am Jesus ...
cf. also Rev. 1:8 (Revelator reveals Himself by name)

SC

D. 28 (30) See D. 33:18 SWC

... and I come quickly.
From Rev. 20:20
D 50
B 53

D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:1

Hearken, O ye elders. . . .

D. 1 (1)
Deut. 5:6 SWC
Jer. 23:36 SC, W

. . . . give ear to the voice of the living
the voice of the living
God. . . .
God. . . .

D. 1 (1)
I Cor. 12:8 SW, C
See D. 46:17

. . . . attend to the words of wisdom which
to another the word of wisdom, by
shall be given. . . .
the same Spirit. . . .

D. 1 (1)
See D. 27:18
from Matt. 18:19

. . . . if two of you shall agree on earth
touching. . . . anything that they shall ask...
as touching

D. 1 (1)
Rev. 16:14 SC

. . . . and the spirits which have gone
For they are the spirits of devils, working
abroad in the earth.
miracles, which go forth unto the kings of

. . . .
the earth and of the whole world, to gather
them: . . .

D. 2 (2)
See D. 1:8 5:5

Behold, verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 2. (2)
I Jn. 4:1 SC, W
Cf. also Rev. 16:14: . . . many
false which have gone forth in the earth. . . .
false prophets are gone out into the world. . . .
Rev. 20:3 SC,WU deceiving the world.
   . . . deceive the nations no more. . . .

D. 3 (3)
Luke 22:31 SC,W And also Satan hath sought to deceive you, 
   (Peter) Satan hath desired to have you that
   that he might overthrow you.
   he may. . . . sift you as wheat.

D. 5 (5) But blessed are they who are faithful and
   from Matt. 10:22;
   24:13; endure. . . . for they shall inherit eternal
Rev. 2:10 endureth to the end shall be
   life.
   saved.

D. 6 (6) But wo unto them that are deceivers and
Luke 11:44 SC,W Woe unto you scribes and Pharisees,
Cf. also Titus
1:10 SWU hypocrites, . . . .
   hypocrites'.
   For there are many unruly and vain talkers
   and deceivers. . . .

D. 7 (7) Behold, verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

D. 8 (8) . . . . wo unto them who are cut off from my
Jude 11 SW,SC? . . . . wo unto them for they have gone in the
   church, for the same are overcome of the world.
   way of Cain. . . .
Romans 12:21 SC,W . . . . overcome of evil. . . .
... let every man beware lest he do that which is not in truth and righteousness being led away with the error of the wicked, before me.
fell from your. ... 

... come, saith the Lord, by the Spirit,
... revealed. ... by the Spirit. ...

... and let us reason together, that ye may understand.
... 

Let us reason even as a man reasoneth one And the Lord spake unto Moses face to face, with another face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend.

To preach my gospel by the Spirit, even the Comforter which was sent forth to teach the truth. 

... whom I will send unto you from the Father: ...

And then received ye spirits which ye could not the spirit of the world, but the not understand. ... spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are. ... of God. ...
D. 16 (16)  he that is weak among you hereafter
Joel 3:10 SWC  pr?  let the weak say, I am strong.
II Cor. 12:10 SC,W  for when I am weak, than am I strong.

shall be made strong.

D. 17 (17)  Verily I say unto you, ...
See D. 1:8 5:5

D. 17 (17)  sent forth to preach the word of
I Cor. 2:13  Which things also we speak, not
SC,WU  truth by the comforter in the Spirit of

in the words which man's wisdom teacheth,

truth
but which the Holy Ghost teacheth;

D. 18 (17)  and if it be by some other way, it
I Jn. 3:10; 4:1; 4:3 SW,C  whosoever doeth not righteousness

is not of God.
is not of God, ...

D. 19 (18)  he that receiveth the word of truth,
I. Cor. 12:8 SC,W  doth he receive it by the Spirit of truth

ledge by the same Spirit.

of some other way?

D. 22 (20)  Wherefore, he that preacheth and he that
I Cor. 14:3  But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men
SC,WU  receiveth, understand one another, and both

are edified and rejoice.

Ibid. 14:4  he that prophesieth edifieth the church.
D. 23 (20) I Jn. 4:3 SC,W
And that which doth not edify is not of God, Every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus
is come in the flesh is not of God: ...

D. 24 (21) I Jn. 2:8; 1:5 SC
That which is of God is light ... that God is light, and in him is
and he that receiveth light
no darkness at all.

II Pet. 1:19 SC,WU
and continueth in God, receiveth more light; ...
unto a light
and that light groweth brighter and brighter
that shineth in a dark place, until the day
unto the perfect day.
dawn, and the day star

... arise in your hearts.

D. 25 (22)
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp
And again, verily I say unto you. ...

D. 25 (22) Jn. 8:32 SC,W
... and I say it that you may know the
... And ye shall know the truth, and
truth. ... the truth shall. ...

D. 26 (22) Acts 10:42 SWCad
He that is ordained of God and sent forth, ...
... it is he which was ordained of
the same is appointed to be the greatest,
God. ... And whosoever of you will be
notwithstanding he is the least and the
the chiefest, shall be the
servant of all.

Mk 10:44 SC,W
servant of all.
... for all things are subject unto him,
Matt. 28:18 ... all power is given me
Eph. 1:10 SWC,a
both in heaven and on the earth, the life
in heaven and in earth
and the light, the Spirit
... ...
and the power sent forth by the will of the
Jn. 6:39 SC,W ... this is the father's will which hath
Father... ...
he be purified and cleansed from all sin.
I. Jn. 3:3 SC,WU ... purifieth himself even as he is pure.
I. Jn. 1:7 SWC ... and the blood of Jesus Christ...
... ... cleanseth us from all sin.
... ...
And if ye are purified and cleansed from all
sin...
... ...
... ye shall ask whatsoever you will in
Jn. 15:16 SC,W ... whatsoever ye shall ask of the father
the name of Jesus and it shall be done.
in my name he may give it you.
... ...
... the spirits shall be subject unto you.
Luke 10:20 ... the spirits are subject to you.
SW,Cas
... ...
Wherefore it shall come to pass... ...
D 50
B 53

D. 32 (27) then you may know that it is not of God
I. Jn. 4:1-3 SC, W confesseth not that Jesus Christ is
See D. 50:23 above

D. 32 (28) And it shall be given unto you, power over
Matt. 10:1 SC, SWU. he gave you power

that spirit; against unclean spirits.

D. 32 (28) proclaim against that spirit with a
Rev. 5:2 SW ad proclaiming with a

loud voice.

D. 33 (29) Not with railing accusation.
Jude 9 SW, C not bring against him a railing

... not bring against him a railing

D. 34 (30) accounted of God worthy to receive.
Luke 20:35 SW accounted worthy to attain.

D. 35 (31) and the kingdom is given you of the
See D. 29:5; 35:27. it is the Father's good pleasure to
from Luke 12:32

Father give you the kingdom.

D. 35 (31) is given you. power to overcome
I. Jn. 4:4 BC Ye are of God, little children, and have

all things which are not ordained of him. overcome them, because greater is he that

is in you, than he that is in the world.
And behold, verily I say unto you.

Joseph Wakefield in whom I am well pleased.

go forth among the churches and strengthen them. . . .

by the word of exhortation;

word of exhortation.

and let them labor in the vineyard:

(Parable of the laborers in the vineyard)

let him repent and he shall be 

converted and their sins should be forgiven.

and ye cannot bear all things now;

howbeit ye cannot bear them now. . . .

ye must grow in grace and in the knowledge of the truth.

knowledge of our Lord. . . .

Fear not, little children. . . .

Fear not, little flock. . . .
Jn. 13:33 SMU  ... little children

D. 41 (38)  ... and I have overcome the world.
Jn. 16:33 SWC  ... I have overcome the world.

B. 41 (38)  ... and you are of them that my Father
Jn. 17:11 SW,C hp. ... those whom thou hast
hath given me;
given me.

D. 42 (39)  And none of them that my Father hath given
Jn. 17:12 SWC hp And none of them
me shall be lost.

D. 43 (40)  And the Father and I are one.
Jn. 10:30 SWC  I and my Father are one.

D. 43 (40)  I am in the Father and the Father in me;
Jn. 14:11; 17:21 I am in the Father and the Father in me.

D. 43 (40)  ye are in me and I in you.
Jn. 11:20 SWC hp  ye are in me, and I in you.

D. 44 (40)  Wherefore, I am in your midst.
See D. 6:32 SWCpf.  there will I be in your midst.
from Matt. 19:20

D. 44 (40)  I am the good shepherd.
Jn. 10:14 SWC r  I am the good shepherd.

D. 44 (40)  and the stone of Israel.
Gen. 49:24 SWCpf  the stone of Israel.

D. 44 (40)  He that buildeth upon this rock shall never
See D. 6:34 SWCpr.  it fell not, for it was founded upon
from Matt. 7:24,25
fall.
a rock.

D. 45 (42) I Jn. 3:2 SC pr
And the day cometh that you shall hear my
. . . . when he shall appear, we shall be
voice and see me. . . .
like him; for we shall see him as he is.

D. 46 (43) Matt. 24:42
Watch, therefore, that ye may be ready.
Watch, therefore, for ye know not. . . .
D 51
B No equivalent chapter.

D. 1 Hearken unto me, saith the Lord your God,
See D. 1:1; 21:7
frp
I. Kings 22:28

D. 1,2 ... it must needs be. ...
See D. 18:6 frp
Gen. 17:13

D. 2 ... they will be cut off.
See D. 1:14 frp
Lev. 7:20

D. 3 ... in whom I am well pleased. ...
See D. 45:4 SWad: ... in whom I am well pleased. ...
from Matt. 3:17

D. 3 ... appoint unto this people their
Matt. 24:51 SWUas: ... appoint him his
(context very portions: ... portions: ...
different) portion: ... portion: ...

D. 13 ... in money and in meat. ...
Gen. 1:29,30 SWU ... meat: ... (food)

D. 14 And let him also reserve unto himself for
cf. Num. 18:9-24 ... thine of the most holy things
Schp his own wants, and for the wants of his
reserved from the fire: ... family: ...

D. 16 ... for a little season. ...
See D. 29:22 frp
Rev. 20:3
D 51
B No equivalent chapter.

D. 17 And the hour and the day is not given unto
See D. 39:21 SWadBut of that day and hour knoweth no man. . . .
from Matt. 24:36
them. . . .
. . . .

D. 19 And whoso is found a faithful, a just, and
Matt. 24:45 SC, W . . . who then is a faithful and
a wise steward. . . .
a wise servant. . . .

D. 19 . . . enter into the joy of his Lord. . . .
Matt. 25:21 SWC . . . enter thou into the joy of thy Lord.

D. 19 . . . and shall inherit eternal life.

D. 20 Verily, I say unto you
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

D. 20 . . . who cometh quickly. . . .
See D. 33:18
from Rev. 22:20

D. 20 . . . in an hour you think not.
Matt. 24:44, 50 . . . in an hour you think not.
SWC
D. 1 (1) Behold, thus saith the Lord. . . .
See D. 14:8 frp

D. 1 (1) . . . . called and chosen in these last days.
See D. 20:1-24:1: . . . . called and chosen. . . . . last days.
See D. 1:4
from many prophets.
e.g. Rev. 17:14

DD. 2 (1) . . . . which are a remnant of Jacob. . . .
Micah 5:8 SWC pf: . . . . a remnant of Jacob. . . .

D. 3 (2) . . . . verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8
5:5 frp

D. 5 (4) . . . . be made known unto them the land of
See D. 38:19
this land to
From Gen. 31:14
SC hp your inheritance.
inherit. . . .

D. 7 (6) And again, verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8 5:5
frp

D. 9 (8) . . . . preaching the word. . . .
Acts 11:19 SW . . . . preaching the word. . . .

D. 9 (8) . . . . that which is taught them by the
See D. 24:5 SC
when the Comforter is come. . . .
from Jn. 15:26
16:13-14 Comforter. . . .
he will guide you. . . .

D. 10 (9) Let them go two by two. . . .
See D. 42:6
from Mark 6:7 . . . . by two and two. . . .
SWC p
D. 19 (9) . . . . baptizing by water. . . .
See D. 39:20 . . . . baptize with water. . . .
from Jn. 1:26 SWC

D. 10 (9) . . . . and the laying on of the hands. . . .
See D. 20:41 . . . . by the laying on of the hands. . . .
from I Tim. 4:14 SWC

D. 11 (10) For thus saith the Lord, . . . .
See D. 21:7 frp

D. 11 (10) . . . . I will cut my work short in righteousness.
Rom. 9:28 SWC . . . . he will finish the work and cut it
short in righteousness.

D. 11 (10) . . . . I will send forth judgment unto
Matt. 12:20 SWC . . . . till he send forth judgment unto
victory.

D. 12 (12) . . . . for Satan desireth to sift him as
Luke 22:31 SWC hp. . . . Satan hath desired to have you, that
chaff.
he may sift you as chaff.

D. 13 (13) . . . . he that is faithful shall be made
Matt. 25:23 SWC . . . . thou hast been faithful over a few
pra ruler over many things.
things; I will make these ruler over many
things.

D. 15 (15) . . . . whose spirit is contrite, . . . .
See D. 20:37 . . . . a broken spirit; a broken and a contrite
from Psa. 51:17 . . . . heart. . . .
D 52
B 54

D. 16 (16)
See v. 15 above
Also Isa. 66:2
SW,C

He that speaketh, whose spirit is contrite. . . .
. . . . .
to him that is poor and of contrite
. . . . .
spirit. . . .

D. 17 (17)
Heb. 11:34

And again he that trembleth under my power
. . . . out of weakness were made strong. . . .
shall be made strong . . . .
. . . .

D. 18 (18)
Matt. 3:10 SWC

. . . . and bringeth not forth fruits. . . .
. . . . bringeth not forth good fruit. . . .

D. 20 (20)
See D. 8:11 SWC
from Matt. 9:29

. . . . according to men's faith it shall
. . . . according to your faith be it done
be done unto them.
unto you.

D. 23 (23)
See D. 52:9 SWC
from Acts 11:19

. . . . preaching the word. . . .
. . . . preaching the word. . . .

D. 22 (22)
See D. 1:8 5:5
frp

And again, verily I say unto you. . . .

D. 33 (33)
Rom. 15:20 SWC

. . . . and one man shall not build upon
. . . . lest I should build upon another
another's foundation. . . .
man's foundation. . . .

D. 34 (34)
Jn. 12:24 SW ad

. . . . shall be kept and blessed with much
. . . . if it die, it bringeth forth much
fruit.
fruit. . . .
D. 36 (36)  
I Jn. 1:3 SWC  
... that which they have seen, and  
heard. ...

D. 40 (40)  
Luke 14:26, 27,  
33 SC,W  
... doeth not these things, the same is  
not my disciple.

D. 42 (43)  
See D. 38:19  
from Gen. 31:14  
SC,W  
... which is the land of your inheritance.  
give you this land to inherit.

D. 43 (44)  
I Thess. 2:19  
SWU,ad  
... will crown the faithful with joy and  
with rejoicing.

D. 44 (46)  
See D. 6:21 frp  
Behold, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. ...
D 53
B 55

D. 1 (1) Behold, I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

D. 1 (1) . . . . concerning your calling and election
II Peter 1:10 SWU,C . . . . your calling and election
in the church.
. . . .

D. 1 (1) . . . . have raised up in these last days.
See D. 1:4 frp . . . . the last days. . . .

D. 2 (2) . . . . who was crucified for the sins of
See D. 45:52 SC,W . . . . same Jesus whom ye have crucified
from Acts 2:33; . . . . suffered for sins, the just for. . . .
the world. . . .
. . . .

D. 2 (2) . . . . you shall forsake the world.
Jn. 16:19 SC,W . . . . ye are not of the world. . . .

D. 3 (3) . . . . to preach faith and repentance and
Mark 1:4 SW,Cad . . . . and preach the baptism of repentance
remission of sins. . . .
for the remission of sins.

D. 3 (3) . . . . reception of the Holy Spirit by the
See D. 20:41 SWC . . . . with the laying on of hands.
from I Tim 4:14 laying on of hands;
. . . .

D. 5 (5) And again, verily I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp
D 53
B 55

... according to your labor in my vineyard.

D. 6 (6) (Parable of the laborers in the vineyard.)
See D. 39:13 SC, WU
from Matt. 20:1-16

D. 7 (8) ... he only is saved who endureth unto
See D. 6:13 SWC ... who endureth to the end shall be
from Matt. 10:22 the end.
saved...
D. 1 (1)  Behold, thus saith the Lord, . . . .
See D. 21:7 SWC
frp

D. 1 (1)  . . . . even Alpha and Omega, the beginning
See D. 19:1 SWC  . . . . Alpha and Omega, the beginning and
from Rev. 1:8  the end. . . .
and the end. . . .

D. 1 (1)  . . . . he who was crucified for the sins of
I Cor. 15:3 SC, W  . . . . died for our sins. . . .
the world
. . . .

D. 2 (2)  Behold, verily, verily, I say unto you. . . .
See D. 1:8
5:5 frp

D. 3 (3)  . . . . let them repent of all their sins. . . .
Mark 1:15 SC, W  . . . . repent ye. . . .
frp

D. 3 (3)  . . . . become truly humble before me and
Isa. 57:15 SWU, C  . . . . that is of a contrite and humble
contrite. . . .
spirit. . . .

D. 4 (4)  . . . . has become void and of none effect.
Rom. 4:14 SWU, C  . . . . faith is made void, and the promise
made of none effect.

D. 5 (5)  And wo to him by whom this offense
Matt. 18:7 SWCr  . . . . wo to the man by whom the offense
cometh, for it had been better for him that
he had been drowned in the depth of the sea.
he were drowned in the depth of the sea.
But blessed are they who have kept the covenant... for they shall obtain mercy.

... behold, I say unto you,

... seek ye a living like unto men... labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

... be patient in tribulation until I come; persecutions.

And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me.

... who have sought me early shall find old paths, where is the good way, rest to their souls. ... and ye shall find rest for your souls.
Behold, thus saith the Lord. . . .

... even the Lord of the whole earth. . . .
the God of the whole earth
he shall be called.

... thou art called and chosen; . . .

... with an eye single to my glory... . . .
... and if thine eye be single. . . .

... and a reception of the Holy Spirit . . . gift
by the laying on of hands;
by the laying on of the hands. . . .

... to preach repentance and remission of sins by way of baptism in the
name of Jesus Christ, the Son of the
living God.

And on whomsoever you shall lay your hands
... that through laying on of the
if they are contrite before me, you shall apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given. . . .
have power to give the Holy Spirit.
D 55
B 57

D. 5 (6) And again, verily I say unto you, . . . .
See D. 1:8; 5:5

And again, verily I say unto you, . . . .

D. 5 (6) . . . . planted in the land of your
Amos 9:15 . . . . plant them upon their land, and they
SC, W pr

inheritance . . . .
shall no more be pulled up out of their land. . . .
D. 1 (1)  
See. D. 1:1 frp

D. 1 (1)  
Tit. 1:16 SWU

D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:13 frp

D. 1 (1)  
Isa. 10:3, I Pet. 2:12 SWC
Rev. 6:17

D. 2(2)  
See D. 23:6 SWC
from Matt. 10:38

D. 8 (9)  
See D. 1:8 5:5 frp

D. 10 (11)  
See D. 1:33 SWC
from Jer. 46:25

D. 11 (12)  
See D. 1:38
from Jer. 46:25

D. 14 (15)  
See. D. 21:7 frp

---

Hearken, O ye people. . . .

... profess my name. . . .

... professed that they know God. . . .

... mine anger is kindled. . . .

... in the day of visitation and
in the day of visitation and. . . .

of wrath upon the nations.

... day of wrath. . . .

... that will not take up his cross
take up his cross

and follow me. . . .

and follow me. . . .

And again, verily I say unto you. . . .

... saith the Lord God of hosts;

... saith the Lord of hosts.

And though the heaven and the earth pass

Heaven and earth shall

away, these words shall not pass away, but

pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

shall be fulfilled.

... . . .

Behold, thus saith the Lord. . . .
D 14 (15)
Jonah 1:2 SCW
... your sins have come up unto me.
... wickedness is come up before me.

D 14 (15)
Hosea 10:6 SC?WU
... you seek to counsel in your own
... shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

ways.

D 15 (18)
Psa. 5:4 SW,Cad
... ye obey not the truth, but have
... not a God that hath

pleasure in unrighteousness.
pleasure in wickedness.

D 16 (19)
Luke 6:24 SW,C
Wo unto you rich men, that will not give
cf. Matt. 19:21
Woe unto you that are rich....
(of the "rich young ruler" who would not
your substance to the poor....
sell his substance and give unto the poor.)

D 16 (19)
Jas. 5:3 SC,W
... for your riches will canker your
Your gold and silver is cankered; and the

souls....
rust of them.... shall eat your flesh....

D 16 (19)
See D. 56:1 above
Isa. 10:3, I Pet. 2:12
... lamentation in the day of visitation,
(combination)
and of judgment, and of indignation

D 16 (19)
Jer 8:20 SWC
The harvest is past, the summer is ended,
cf. D. 45:2 SC, Waltered
The harvest is past, the summer is ended,
and my soul is not saved!
and we are not saved.

D 17 (21)
Psa. 51:17 SW,Cad
Wo unto you poor men, whose hearts are not
The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit:
broken, whose spirits are not contrite, 
a broken and a contrite heart, O God, 
and whose bellies are not satisfied. . . . 
thou wilt not despise.

Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the 
fruit of his mouth; . . . .

D. 18 (22) But blessed are the poor who are pure in 
Luke 6:20 Blessed are the poor. 
Matt. 5:8 Jas. 2:5 Blessed are the pure in heart. . . .
SW,C? SW,Cad
Psa. 51:17 See in D.heart whose hearts are broken and whose 
56:17 above. : : : :
spirits are contrite, . . . .

D. 18 (22) . . . . see the kingdom of God coming in 
See D. 29:11 . . . . see the Son of man coming. . . .
from Matt. 24:30 power and great glory. . . .
SWC with power and great glory.

D. 19 (24) . . . . the Lord shall come, and his 
Rev. 22:12 . . . . I come quickly and my 
recompense shall be with him, and he shall 
reward is with me, to give every 
reward every man, and the poor shall re-
man according as his work shall be. 
joice.

Isa. 29:19 SWC pr . . . . the poor among men shall rejoice 
in the Holy One. . . .
C. 20 (24) Jas. 2:5 SC, W cf Matt. 5:5
And their generations shall inherit the earth from. . . .
Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised.

D. 20 (24) Joel 3:20 SW, Cad
. . . . from generation to generation,
. . . . Judah shall swell for ever and forever and ever.
Jerusalem from generation to generation.

D. 20 (24) I Sam. 3:12 SW, Cad
And now I make an end of speaking unto you.
. . . . make an end. . . .
D 57
B No Equivalent Chapter

D. 1 . . . . saith the Lord your God. . . .
See D. 27:11 . . . . saith the Lord. . . .
from Ex. 4:22 SWGfrp

D. 2 . . . . land of promise. . . .
See D. 38:18 . . . . land of promise. . . .
from Heb. 11:9 SWU

D. 3 . . . . thus saith the Lord your God. . . .
D. 27:11 . . . . thus saith the Lord. . . .
from Ex. 4:22 SWGfrp

D. 3 . . . . here is wisdom. . . .
See D. 10:34 . . . . here is wisdom. . . .
from Rev. 13:18 SWU

D. 7 . . . . divide unto the saints their in-
Josh. 1:6 SC, SWU . . . . divide for an in-
heritance. . . .
heritance. . . .

D. 8 . . . . to plant them in their inheritance.
Amos 9:15 SW, SC . . . . I will plant them upon their land. . .

D. 9 . . . . here is wisdom. . . .
See D. 10:34 . . . . here is wisdom. . . .
from Rev. 13:18 SWC

D. 9 . . . . whoso readeth let him understand. .
Matt. 24:15 SWG . . . . whoso readeth let him understand. .

D. 10 . . . . those who sit in darkness. . . .
See D. 45:28 . . . . the people which set in darkness. . .
from Matt. 4:6 SWChp

D. 10 . . . . the region and shadow of death. . .
Psa. 23:4 SC,W . . . . the valley of the shadow of death. . .
D 57
B No Equivalent Chapter

D. 12 . . . here is wisdom. . . .
See D. 10:34 . . . here is wisdom. . . .
from Rev. 13:18 SWGfrp

D. 14 . . . be planted in the land of Zion. . . .
See D. 57:8 . . . I will plant them upon their land.
from Amos 9:15 SC,W

D. 15 . . . to plant them in their inheritance.
See D. 57:8 . . . I will plant them upon their land.
from Amos 9:15 SC,W
D 1 (1) ... give ear to my words. ...
See D. 43:1; 45:1 ... give ear to my words. ...
from Ex. 15:26 SWU (29x, O.T. only)

D. 1 (1) ... learn of me. ...
See D. 19:23 ... learn of me. ...
from Matt. 11:29 SW
(Note: The context is different; here "of" means "from")

D. 2 (2) Verily I say unto you. ...
See D. 3:5 frp

D. 2 (2) Blessed is he that keepeth my commandments.
Rev. 22:7 SWC Blessed is he that keepeth these sayings.

D. 2 (3) ... faithful in tribulation. ...
See D. 54:10 ... Patient in tribulation. ...
from II Thess. 1:4 SC,W

D. 4 (5) For after much tribulation come the bless-
Acts 14:22 SC, SWU ... much tribulation
ings. ... 
... ...

D. 4 (6) ... crowned with much glory. ...
Psa. 8:5 SWU ... hast crowned him with glory. ...

D. 4 (6) ... the hour is not yet but is nigh at
Matt. 24:6 SC,W ... the end is not yet. ...
Joel 2:1 SC,W ... the day of the Lord is nigh at
hand. ... 
hand. ... ...

D. 8 (9-10) ... that a feast of fat things might
Is. 25:6 SWGpr ... and in this mountain shall the
be prepared for the poor; yea a feast of
Lord of hosts make unto all people a feast
fat things, of wine on the lees. ... well
of fat things, a feast of wines on the
refined. . .
lees. . . well refined. . .

D. 9 (11)
Rev. 19:17 SW
(C different)

. . . . a supper of the house of the Lord.
. . . . the supper of the Lord.

D. 10,11(12,13)
Luke 14:15-24 SW,W

First the rich and the learned. . . .
. . . . and bring in hither the poor and
then shall the poor, the lame and the blind.
the maimed and the halt and the blind. . . .

D. 11 (14)
Rev. 19:9 SW,Ca

. . . . come in unto the marriage of the
. . . . blessed are they which are called
Lamb. . . .
unto the marriage supper of the Lamb.

D. 12 (15)
See D. 20:16
from Ezek. 5:13 SW,C

Behold, I the Lord have spoken it.
I the Lord have spoken it.

D. 13 (16)
Micah 4:2 SC,Wpr

. . . . and that the testimony might go
. . . . for the law shall go forth from
forth from Zion. . . .
Zion. . . .

D. 15 (19)
Eph. 4:18 SWC

. . . . blindness of heart. . . .
. . . . blindness of heart. . . .

D. 15 (19)
I Cor. 10:12 SWC

. . . . let him take heed lest he fall. . .
. . . . thinketh he standeth take heed
lest he fall. . . .

D. 17 (21)
Josh. 1:6 SCHp

. . . . to divide the lands. . . .
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>D 58</th>
<th>B 59</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 17 (21)</td>
<td>I Pet. 5:3 SWU</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . heritage of God. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . God's heritage. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 19 (22)</td>
<td>See D. 5:5 frp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . verily I say unto you. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 20 (23)</td>
<td>See 56:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . according to the counsel of his own will. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . the counsel of his own will. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 22 (26)</td>
<td>Ro. 13:1 SW,C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wherefore, be subject to the powers that be until he reigns whose right it is to be are ordained of God.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Cor. 15:25 SWC</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . he must reign till he hath put feet. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>all enemies under his feet. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 23 (29)</td>
<td>See D. 10:34 frp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . here is wisdom. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 26 (33)</td>
<td>Matt. 25:26 SWUSC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . he that is compelled in all things, thou wicked and slothful servant the same is a slothful servant (receive no talent reward). . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>taken from him). . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 27 (35)</td>
<td>Lev. 1:3 SW,C</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . of their own free will. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . of his own voluntary will. . . .</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 28 (37)</td>
<td>Matt. 10:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>. . . do good they shall in no wise lose . . . give. . . . cup of cold water, he</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mk. 9:41 SWC</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
their reward. . . .
shall in no wise lose his reward.

D. 30 (39)
Ex. 20:7 SWU

... hold him guiltless. . . .

D. 35 (45)
Acts 4:35 Schp

... laying his money before the bishop
... laid them down at the apostles'
of the church. . . .
feet. . . .

D. 38 (50)
Acts 21:4 SC, SWU

... shall be given him of the spirit.
... said to Paul through the Spirit.

D. 39 (50)
Jn. 12:43 SC, W

... seeketh the praise of the world.
... they loved the praise of men more
than the praise of God.

D. 41 (52)
I Cor. 14:12 SWU

... seeketh to excel. . . .
... seek that ye may excel. . . .

D. 42 (53)
Jer. 31:34;
Heb. 8:12 SWC

... he who has repented of his sins,

the same is forgiven and I the Lord will
... I the Lord will
remember them no more. . . .
remember their sin no more. . . .

D. 41 (52)
See D. 1:30
from Matt. 3:17 SW

... I am not well pleased with him. . .
(antithetical)

D. 43 (55)
Prov. 28:13
I Jn. 1:9 SC,W

... he will confess them and forsake
... whoso confesseth. . . . and for-
them. . . .
saketh. . . . shall have mercy. . . .
D 58
B 59

D. 44 (56) See D. 5:5 frp

They shall push the people together from the ends of the earth.

d. 45 (57) Deut. 33:17 SWCpr

They shall push the people together to the ends of the earth.

D. 47 (60) See D 52:9

... let them preach by the way.

from Deut 6:7 SWU,C

D. 47 (60) Psa. 49:3 SW

... call upon the rich, the high and both low and high, rich and poor

g. Acts 17:30

the low, and the poor to repent.

together.

D. 50 (63) Cf. Gal. 5:18 SC

... be made known by the spirit unto him.

D. 53 (65) See D. 10:34 frp

... here is wisdom.

D. 53 (65) Acts 7:5 SWU

... none inheritance.

D. 55 (67) See D. 20:68

... Let all these things be done in all things be done.

from I Cor. 14:40

order.

D. 59 (73) See D. 52:9

... bear record by the way.

from Deut. 6:7 SWU,C... thou shalt talk of them by the way.
D. 60 (75)  . . . . labor with his own hands. . . .
See D. 38:40
from I Cor 4:12 SC, WU

D. 60 (75)  . . . . he confesseth them not, and he
Prov. 28:13 SC, WU  thinketh to hide them. . . .

D. 63 (78)  . . . . preaching the gospel by the way. . .
See D. 52:9
from Acts 11:19 SC

D. 63 (78)  . . . . things which are revealed unto
Deut. 29:29 SWC  things which are revealed belong
them. . . .
unto us. . . .

D. 64 (79-80)  . . . . into all the world and to the utter-
Mark 16:15,17 SC, W  parts of the earth the gospel must be
most parts of the earth and preach
the gospel
preached unto every creature, with signs
to every creature, and these
following them that believe.
signs shall follow them that believe. . . .

D. 65 (81)  . . . . the Son of man cometh. . . .
Lk. 18:8 SWC  . . . . the Son of man cometh. . . .
D. 1 (1) . . . . with an eye single to my glory. . . .  
See D 4:5  
from Matt. 6:22 SC, SWU

D. 2 (2) . . . . shall inherit the earth. . . .  
See D. 56:20  
from Matt. 5:5 SW,C

D. 2 (2) . . . . those that die shall rest from all  
Rev. 14:13 SWC . . . . blessed. . . . which die in the  
their labors, and their works shall follow  
Lord that they may rest from all their la-

D. 2 (2) . . . . a crown in the mansions of my father,  
Jn. 14:2 SC, Wa . . . . in my father's house are many man-

D. 3 (3) . . . . they shall receive for their reward  
Prov. 28:10 SC, WU . . . . but the upright shall have  
the good things of the earth. . . .  
the good things in possession. . . .

D. 3 (4) . . . . it shall bring forth in its strength  
Gen. 4:12 SWU . . . . it shall not henceforth yield unto  
(antithetical) thee her strength. . . .

D. 5 (10) . . . . thou shalt love the Lord thy God  
Deut. 6:5 SWC . . . . thou shalt love the Lord thy God  
(Luke 10:27 SWC)  

with all thy heart, with all thy might, mind  
with all thine heart and with all thy soul,  
all thy soul,  
and strength;  
and with all thy might.  
and with all thy strength.
D. 6 (12)  Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.
Lev. 19:18 SWC  Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.
Luke 10:27 SWC  ... and thy neighbor as thyself.

D. 6 (13)  Thou shalt not steal;
See D. 42:20  Thou shalt not steal.
from Ex. 20:15 SWC

D. 6 (14)  ... neither commit adultery.
See D. 42:24  Thou shalt not commit adultery.
from Ex. 20:14 SWC

D. 6 (14)  ... nor kill.
See D. 42:18  Thou shalt not kill.
from Ex. 20:13 SWC

D. 7 (15)  Thou shalt thank the Lord thy God in all
Eph. 5:20 SC,SWU  Giving thanks always for all things unto
things.
God. . . .

D. 8 (16)  Thou shalt offer a sacrifice unto the Lord
See D. 20:37  The sacrifices of God are a
from Ps. 51:17 SC,SWU  thy God in righteousness, even that of a
broken spirit: a broken and a contrite
broken heart and a contrite spirit.
heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

D. 9 (18)  ... more fully keep thyself unspotted
Jas. 1:27 SWC  ... to keep himself unspotted
from the world,
from the world.

D. 9 (18)  ... thou shalt go to the house of prayer
Is. 56:7 SWU  I will. . . . make them joyful in my house
of prayer,
D 59
B 60

D. 10 (19) Rev. 14:13 SW
. . . . . day appointed unto you to rest from your labors,
. . . . . that they may rest from their labours;

D. 10,12 (19) Ps. 50:14 SWC
. . . . . and to pay thy devotions unto the Most High;
. . . . . and pay thy vows unto the most High:

D. 11 (20) Ps. 61:8 SC SWU
. . . . . thy vows shall be offered up in So will I sing praise unto thy name for righteousness on all days and at all times;
. . . . . may offer unto the Lord. . . . in ever that I may daily perform my vows.

D. 11 (20) Mal. 3:3 SWU
. . . . . thy vows shall be offered up in righteousness at all. . . .
. . . . . may offer unto the Lord. . . . in righteousness.

D. 12 (21) Rev. 1:10 SWU (1x)
. . . . . the Lord's day. . . .

D. 12 (21) Matt. 3:6 SW Jas. 5:16 SC Rom. 14:11 SC
. . . . . confessing thy sins unto thy brethren, and before the Lord.
. . . . . confessing their sins (to one another) (to God)

D. 13 (22) Ex. 20:10 SC
. . . . . on this day thou shalt do none other thing. . . .
. . . . . in it thou shalt not do any work.

D. 13 (22) See D. 36:7 Acts 2:46 SWU
. . . . . only let thy food be prepared with breaking bread. . . . did eat
singleness of heart.
their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.

D. 15 (24)
Eccl. 7:6 SC

. . . . not with much laughter, for this
For as the crackling of thorns under a pot,
is sin.
so is the laughter of the fool: this also
is vanity.

D. 15 (24)
Prov. 15:13 SC, SWU

. . . . but with a glad heart and a cheer-
ful countenance.

D. 16 (26)
Gen. 2:19 SW

. . . . the beasts of the field and the

Gen. 1:28 SC

. . . . every beast of the field and every

(See 49:19)

fowls of the air.

D. 18-19 (28)
Gen. 2:9 SC, SWU

. . . . all things are (B. "is")

made the Lord God to grow every

made for the benefit and the use of man,
tree that is pleasant to the sight and good

both to please the eye and to gladden the

for food;

heart; Yea, for food and for raiment.

D. 21 (32)
Num. 11:33 SWU

(11x in O.T.)

. . . . his wrath kindled.

D. 22 (33)
Matt. 7:12 SW, SC

. . . . this is according to the law and
the prophets.
D. 23 (34)  Prov. 11:18 SC,SWU
. . . . he that doeth the works of righteousness shall receive his reward.
. . . . but to him. . . . that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

D. 23 (34)  Mark 10:30 SC,SW
Eph. 1:21 SW
. . . . peace in this world, and eternal life in the world to come.
. . . . and in the world to come eternal life.
. . . . not only in this world but also in the world to come.

D. 24 (35)  Ezek. 5:13 SWU
(excl in Ezek., there 10x.) Cf. also D. 1:24, 20:16
I, the Lord have spoken it.
I, the Lord have spoken it.

D. 24 (35)  See D. 1:39
from I Jn. 5:6 SC,W
. . . . the Spirit beareth record.
. . . . the Spirit that beareth witness.
D 60
B 61

D. (1) Behold, thus saith the Lord. . . .
See D. 21:7 SWC . . . . thus saith the Lord. . . .

D. 2 (3) But with some I am not well pleased. . . .
See 1:30 SW, Cad from Matt. 3:17 . . . . with whom I am well pleased. . . .

D. 2 (3) . . . . they will not open their mouths. . . .
Ps. 78:2 SWU I will open my mouth in Matt. 13:35 a parable
Eph. 6:19 See D. 24:12

D. 2 (3) . . . . but they hide the talent which I
Matt. 25:25 SW, C went and hid thy talent in the have given. . . .
earth: . . .

D. 2 (3) . . . . because of the fear of man. . . .
See 3:7 SC, SWU fear not the reproach of man. . . .
from Isa. 51:8

D. 2 (4) . . . . for mine anger is kindled against
See D. 1:13 SWC his anger is kindled. . . .
from Iss. 5:25 them.

D. 3 (5) And it shall come to pass. . . .
See D. 14:8frp And it shall come to pass. . . .

D. 3 (5) . . . . it shall be taken away, even that
See D. 1:33 SWC shall be taken even that from Mark 4:25 which they have.
which he hath.

D. 4 (6) and in the day when I shall make
Mal. 3:17 SWC in that day when I make
up my jewels. . . . up my jewels. . . .
D. 7 (10) See D. 34:10 from Isa. 58:1

... let them lift up their voice. ...
... lift up thy voice like a trumpet. ...

D. 7 (10) I Tim. 2:8 SW,CA

... and declare my word with loud voices, without wrath or doubting, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

up holy hands upon them

D. 8 (12) See D. 42:6 SWU from Mk. 6:7 SC,W

... two by two. ... 
... by two and two. ... 

D. 8 (12) See D. 52:9 SWU from Acts 11:19

... preach the word. ... 
... preaching the word. ... 

D. 7 (11) See D. 25:3 SWC from Matt. 9:2

... your sins are forgiven you. ... 

D. 8,13,14 (20) Ps. 22:16 SC

... the congregations of the wicked. ... 
... the assembly of the wicked. ... 

D. 13 (19) See D. 60:2 SC, SWU from Matt. 25:25

... neither shalt thou bury thy talent. 

D. 14 (21) Philip. 2:3 SC,SWU

... neither in wrath nor with strife. 
Let nothing be done through strife or vain glory; 

D. 15 (22) See D. 24:15 from Matt. 10:11-15

And shake off the dust of thy feet against those who receive thee not. ... 
( ... whosoever shall not receive you.)
D. 15 (22)  Deut. 21:6 SC
.... and wash thy feet, as a testimony
.... shall wash their hands over the
against them....
heifer....
(Note: washing of feet was common, but not
as a "testimony" against, or with regard
to guilt of one.)

D. 16 (23)  See 17:8
II Cor. 12:9 SWC
.... this is sufficient for you....
.... my grace is sufficient for you....

D. 16 (23)  John 4:34 SW
.... and the will of him who hath sent
.... is to do the will of him that sent
you.
me....

D. 17 (24)  See D. 43:25,30
from Acts 3:21 SWC
.... by the mouth of....
him who has all power. . . .  
Jesus came. . . . saying, All 
power is given unto me. . . .

from everlasting to everlasting.  
from everlasting to everlasting.

even Alpha and Omega, the beginning 
and the end.

Behold, verily thus saith the Lord 
unto you. . . .

whose sins are now forgiven you,
thy sins be forgiven thee. . . .
for I, the Lord forgive sins.
Son of man hath power on earth to forgive 
sins. . . .

and am merciful unto those who con-
If we confess our sins, he is faithful and 
just to forgive. . . .

there are many dangers upon the 
(Plagues on waters at sounding of second 
waters, and more especially hereafter; 
and third trumpets, cause death of one 
third of creatures, many men.)

until you were chastened for all 
we are chastened of the Lord that 
your sins, that you might be one, that you 
we should not be condemned with the world. 
might not perish. . . . that they may be 
one. . . .
D. 9 (11)
Heb. 2:17 SWU  
(2 x, N.T. only)  
. . . . it behooveth me. . . .  
(Note: behove: to be necessary, fitting, proper, in Greek N.T. "opheilon" from "ophelo")

D. 9 (11)
Rev. 2:10-11 SC  
. . . . through faith they shall overcome.  
. . . . be thou faithful. . . . (and) I will give thee a crown of life. . . . He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

D. 10 (12)
Ps. 31:23 SC,SWU  
. . . . inasmuch as they are faithful they shall be preserved.  

D. 10 (12)
See D. 24:8 SWC  
from Matt. 28:20 SWC  
. . . . and I, the Lord, will be with them.  

D. 13 (15)
Isa. 1:18 SC,a  
. . . . will reason with you as with men in days of old.  

D. 14,15,16,18,19 (16)
See D. 60:4 above  
from Rev. 8:8 a  
I cursed the waters.

D. 16 (17)
Ps. 7:10 SWU  
. . . . the upright in heart.  

D. 17 (18)
Gen. 3:17 SWC  
. . . . cursed is the ground for thy sake.

D. 17 (18)
Rom. 11:17 SW,C  
. . . . may partake of the fatness thereof.  

fatness of the olive. . . .
I, the Lord, was angry with you thought thou wast angry with me, yesterday, but today mine anger is turned thine anger is turned away.

shall do like unto the children of And the children of Israel, pitching their tents by the way. Israel shall pitch their tents, every man.

power to command the waters. . . . rebuked the water. . . . the water obeyed him.

open their mouths in the congregations of the wicked.

lift up their voices unto God against. . . .

whose anger is kindled against. . . . anger of the Lord is kindled.

well nigh ripened for destruction. harvest of the world is ripe. . . .

two by two. . . . by two and two. . . .
D 61
B 62

D. 35 (36)  
See D. 1:30 SW, Gad  
from Matt. 3:17  
... with whom I am well pleased...
... in whom I am well pleased...

D. 35 (36)  
See D. 5:9 frp  
... for a wise purpose in me.

D. 36 (37)  
See D. 1:8 frp  
... verily I say unto you...

D. 36 (37)  
Jn. 16:33 SWU  
also D. 50:41  
... be of good cheer, little children.
... be of good cheer...

D. 36 (37)  
See D. 6:32 SWC  
Matt. 19:20  
... for I am in your midst...
... there am I in the midst of them...

D. 36 (37)  
Ez. 9:9 SW  
Ps. 9:10  
... I have not forsaken you.
... God hath not forsaken us.

D. 37 (37)  
See D. 20:37 SW, C  
II Chron. 33:12  
... inasmuch as you have humbled your-
... he humbled him-
selves before me...
... self before God...

D. 37 (37)  
Matt. 5:3 SC  
... the blessings of the kingdom are
Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs
yours.
is the kingdom of heaven.

D. 38 (38)  
See D. 27:15 SWG  
Job 38:3  
Gird up your loins and be...
Gird up your loins and be...

D. 38 (38)  
See D 6:19 SC  
(Tit. 1:8; 2:2)  
... be watchful and be sober...
\begin{verbatim}
D 61
B 62

D. 38 (38) looking forth for the coming of the Son of Man. . . .
See D. 35:15 . . . looking for the coming of the day of God. . . . (II Pet. 3:12 SC)

D. 38 (38) . . . he cometh in an hour you think not.
See D. 51:20 . . .
(Matt. 24:44,50 SWC)

D. 39 (39) Pray always that you enter not into temptation.
See D. 20:33 Pray lest ye enter into temptation.
(Mk. 14:38 SWC)

D. 39 (39) . . . that you may abide the day of his coming.
See D. 35:21 . . . who may abide the day of his coming.
(from Mal. 3:2 SWGa)
\end{verbatim}
D 62
E 63

D. 1 (1) See D. 1:33; 21:7 SWU frp
Behold, and hearken, O ye. . . . saith the Lord your God. . . .

D. 1 (1) See D. 29:5 from I Jn. 2:1 SWU,C
. . . . your advocate. . . .

D. 1 (1) Heb. 2:18 SWC nr . . . . who knoweth the weakness of man and
. . . . hath suffered being tempted, he is
how to succor them who are tempted.

D. 3 (4) See D. 25:3 from Matt. 9:2 SWC
. . . . thy sins be forgiven thee. . . .

D. 3 (4) Luke 15:10 SOC,SWU Isa. 62:5 SW
. . . . (angels). . . . they rejoice over
. . . . joy in the presence of the angels
. . . . (God). . . . rejoice over you. . .
of God over one. . . .

D. 5 (8) See D. 40:3 from Judges 19:24 SWU,C
. . . . as seemeth you good. . . .

D. 4 (6) See D. 59:10 from Ps. 50:14 SWC)
. . . . pay thy vows unto the Most
. . . . and offer a sacrament unto the Most

High.
High.

D. 5 (9). Acts 13:32 SW (See also D. 19:29
D. 1:6)
. . . . declare glad tidings unto the in-
declare unto you glad tidings. . . .
habitants of the earth

D. 5 (9) See D. 60:3 SWC from Ps. 22:16
. . . . congregations of the wicked.
. . . . assembly of the wicked.
I, the Lord, promise the faithful which God, that cannot lie, and cannot lie.

from the hand of the Lord.

with a thankful heart in all things. giving thanks always for all things unto God.

directions of the Spirit. direction of the Spirit.

to be hold and lo.

I am with the faithful always. I am with you always.
D. 1 (1)  
See D. 1:1 SW  
from Is. 51:4; 49:1

D. 1 (2)  
35x; e.g. Is. 1:10  
SW

D. 2 (3)  
See D. 1:8 SW 5:5

D. 2 (3)  
See D. 1:13 SW, C  
from Is. 5:25

D. 3 (3)  
Matt. 24:40, 41 SC  
other left.

D. 4 (4)  
Matt. 5:29, 30 SC  
Matt. 10:28 SW  
Ezek. 31:16 SW

D. 5 (5)  
See D. 43:18  
from Joel 2:10

D. 6 (7)  
Prov. 1:27 SWU

D. 6 (7)  
Isa. 49:26 SWG

D. 7, 8 (8)  
Matt. 12:39 SC, WU

---

D 63
B 64

D. 1 (1)  
Hearken, 0 ye people... and give ear  
from afar;...

D. 1 (2)  
... and hear the word of the Lord....

D. 2 (3)  
Yea, verily, I say...

D. 2 (3)  
... whose anger is kindled...

D. 3 (3)  
who willeth to take even them whom  
the one shall be taken, and the  
he will take...

D. 4 (4)  
cast the soul down to hell.  
body should be cast into hell.  
to destroy the soul and body in hell.  
when I cast him down to hell...

D. 5 (5)  
I, the Lord, utter my voice,  
the Lord shall utter his voice...

D. 6 (7)  
come upon them as a whirlwind...

D. 6 (7)  
and all flesh shall know that I am  
God.  
Lord am thy Saviour...

D. 7, 8 (8)  
that seeketh signs shall see signs,  
an adulterous generation seeketh a
but not unto salvation.
sign. . . .

D. 9, 10, 11 (10) . . . . faith cometh not by signs, but
Mk. 16:17 SWC . . . . these signs shall follow
signs follow those that believe.
them that believe; . . .

D. 10 (11) . . . . not by the will of men. . . . but by
Jn. 1:12 SWC . . . . nor of the will of man but of
the will of God.
God.

D. 11 (12) . . . . for without faith no man pleaseth
Heb. 11:6 SWC . . . . But without faith it is impossible
God. . . .
to please him.

D. 15 (17) . . . . lest judgment shall come upon them
Luke 21:34-35 SC, WU . . . . that day come upon you unawares.
as a snare. . . .
For as a snare. . . .

D. 15 (17) . . . . their folly shall be made manifest.
II Tim. 3:9 SWC . . . . their folly shall be manifest.
See 35:7

D. 15 (17) . . . . their works shall follow them. . . .
Rev. 14:13 SW . . . . their works do follow them. . . .

D. 16 (18) . . . . verily I say unto you. . . .
See 1:8 SWU

D. 16 (18) . . . . he that looketh on a woman to lust
Matt. 5:38 SWC, r . . . . whosoever looketh on a woman to
after her or if any shall commit adultery
lust after her hath committed adultery with
in their hearts, they...
her already in his heart.

Wherefore, I, the Lord, have said that the
fearful, and the unbelieving, and all liars,
and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie, and
the whoremonger, and the sorcerer, shall
have their part in that lake which burneth
with fire and brimstone, which is the second
death.

they shall not have part in the
holy is he that hath part in the
first resurrection.

he that endureth in faith.

earth shall be transfigured.
according to the pattern which was shown
unto mine apostles upon the mount.

And now, verily I say unto you.
I speak not by commandment, but... 

I will give the mysteries of my kingdom... 

... the same shall be in him; a well of living water, springing up unto everlasting life.

Nevertheless, I, the Lord, render unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's.

For Satan putteth it into their hearts to... 

... and ye shall be scourged from city to city, and from synagogue to synagogue, and persecute them from...
D 63
B 64

D. 32 (33)
Ps. 7:11 SWC

I, the Lord, am angry with the wicked; 
... and God is angry with the wicked 
every day.

D. 33 (35)
Heb. 4:8 SWC
Rev. 19:11 SC

I have sworn in my wrath and decreed wars 
I have sworn in my wrath. ... 
... he doth judge and make war. ... 

D. 33 (35)
Ps. 34:21 SC, SW

... the wicked shall slay the wicked. 
Evil shall slay the wicked.

D. 33 (35)
Prov. 10:24 SC, W

... slay the wicked, and fear shall 
... fear of the wicked shall come 
come upon every man; 
upon him. ... 

D. 34 (35)
Luke 21:36 SC

And the saints also shall hardly escape; 
Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that 
ye may be accounted worthy to escape all 
these things that shall. ... 

D. 34 (36)
Is. 64:1 SW

... and will come down in heaven from 
Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, 
the presence of. ... 
that thou wouldest come down. ... 

D. 34 (36)
Matt. 3:12 SC, SW
Mal. 4:1 SC, SW

... and consume the wicked with un-
... but he will burn up the chaff with 
... that do wickedly shall be as 
quenchable fire. 
quenchable fire. 
stubble. ... burn them up, ... 

D. 35 (37)
Matt. 24:6 SC, SW

... this is not yet, but by and by. 
... but the end is not yet. 

D. 37 (39)
Isa. 11:5 SWU, SC

... take righteousness in his hands and 
... And righteousness shall be the
faithfulness upon his loins, ... 
girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the 
girdle of his reins.

D. 37 (39)  
See D. 1:4; 1:6  
... lift a warning voice unto the in-
habitants of the earth. ...

D. 37 (40)  
Isa. 47:11 SWC  
(See D. 29:8)  
... desolation shall come upon the 
... desolation shall come upon thee 

wicked.  
suddenly. ...

D. 47 (51)  
See D. 6:15 SC, SW  
from Matt. 10:22; 24:13  
... He that is faithful and endureth 
shall overcome the. ...

D. 48 (52)  
See D. 59:2 SWC  
from Rev. 14:13  
... and his works shall follow him, and 
... and their works do follow them. .. 
also a reward. ...

D. 49 (53)  
Rev. 14:13 SWC,r  
(See D. 29:13)  
Yea, and blessed are the dead that die in 
Blessed are the dead which die in 
the Lord, from henceforth, when the Lord 
the Lord from henceforth: ... 
shall come. ...

D. 49 (53)  
II Cor. 5:17 SWC  
(See D. 29:24)  
... and old things shall pass away, and 
... old things are passed away; be-
all things become new, ... 
hold, all things are become new.

D. 49 (53)  
I Thess. 4:16 SC, W  
Acts 26:23 SW  
... they shall rise from the dead and 
... and the dead in Christ shall rise 
... first that should rise from the 
shall. ...
first. 
dead. ...
nevertheless it is appointed to him to die at the age of a man.

D. 50 (54)  
Is. 65:20 SC  
... for the child shall die an hundred years old.

D. 51 (56)  
Dan. 12:2; Job 7:21  
... sleep in the dust.

D. 51 (56)  
I Cor. 15:51-52 SWC  
... be changed. ... in the twinkling of an eye.

D. 52 (57)  
Acts 4:2; 17:18 SC, A (Peter and John)  
... for this cause preached the apostles preached through unto the world the resurrection of the dead. Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

D. 53 (58)  
See D. 1:35 SC, W  
from Joel 3  
... they are now nigh at hand.

D. 53 (59)  
See D. 45:39  
from Matt. 24:27 SW,C  
... in the day of the coming of the Son of Man.

D. 54 (59)  
See D. 45:56  
from Matt. 25:13 SC,A  
... there will be foolish virgins among the wise.

D. 54 (59)  
Matt. 25:32 ff SC  
(Parable of sheep and goats)  
... at that hour cometh an entire separation of the righteous and the wicked.

D. 54 (60)  

(See also D. 63:34 above) SC, SWU
but grieved the Spirit;
And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, ...

For I, the Lord, am not to be mocked in
. . . . God is not mocked: . . .
the last days.

. . . . and search all things. . . .
. . . . Spirit searcheth all things, . . .

. . . . all things shall be subject unto
. . . . and authorities and powers being
me.
made subject unto him.

Behold, I am from above, and my power
lieth beneath.
( ye are from beneath). . . .

Behold, I am Alpha and Omega, even Jesus
I am Alpha and Omega, . . .
Christ.

. . . . who use the name of the Lord and
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord
. . . . took upon them to call
use it in vain, . . .
in vain.
over them. . . . the name of the Lord.

they shall be cut off.

receive a more exceeding and eter-
nal weight of glory, . . .
eternal weight of glory. . . .
Behold, thus saith the Lord your God. . . .

For verily I say unto you,

. . . . overcome the world

. . . . overcome the world. . . .

. . . . I will have compassion upon you.

. . . . he will have compassion upon us;

. . . . this once, for mine own glory. . . .

. . . . even as God for Christ's sake hath

I have forgiven you your sins.

forgiven you.

. . . . for I have given unto you the

. . . . it is your Father's good pleasure

kingdom.

to give you the kingdom.

And the keys of the mysteries of the king-

Because it is given unto you to know the

dom shall not be taken from my servant

mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, . . .

Joseph. . . .

. . . .

There are those who have sought occasion

Then the presidents. . . . sought to find

against him. . . .

occasion against Daniel. . . .

. . . . I . . . . forgive sins unto those

. . . .
who confess their sins.

... if we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins,

D. 7 (9)
I Jn. 5:16 SW,C

... who have not sinned unto death.

... which is not unto death. ... There is a sin unto death.

D. 8 (10)
See v. 6 above;
from Dan. 6:4 SWc

... sought occasion against one

... sought to find occasion against another. ... Daniel.

D. 8 (10)
Matt. 18:35 SC

... disciples, in days of old. ...

So likewise shall my heavenly Father do forgave not one another in their hearts; ...

also unto you if ye from your hearts for-

they were. ... chastened.

give not every one his brother.

D. 9 (11)

... ye ought to forgive one another;

... for he that forgiveth not his brother his but if ye forgive not men their tres-

trespasses standeth condemned.
passes, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

D. 10 (12)
Rom. 9:18 SC,W

I, the Lord, will forgive whom I will for-

Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will give. ... have mercy. ... 

D. 10 (12)
Matt. 6:14-15 SC

... but of you it is required to for-

(those who forgive will be forgiven) give all men.

...
D 64
B 65

D. 11 (13)  
I Sam. 24:12 SWG  
... let God judge between me and thee.  
The Lord judge between me and thee.

D. 11 (13)  
II Tim. 4:14 SWG (Cf Ps. 28:4)  
... and reward thee according to thy deeds.  
... the Lord reward him according to his works: ...

D. 12 (14)  
Matt. 18:17 SC, SWs  
... him that repenteth not. ... ye shall bring before the church, and do with him as the scripture saith. ... unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

D. 15 (17)  
Isa. 12:1 SC,W (See D. 61:20)  
I, the Lord, was angry with him who. ... though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is. ... 

D. 17 (21)  
Ps. 63:9 SWU  
Satan seeketh to destroy his soul; ...  
... but those that seek my soul to destroy it. ...

D. 23 (phrase not in B. of C.)  
Matt. 24:27 SWG (See D. 63:53)  
... until the coming of the Son of Man.  
... the coming of the Son of man.

D. 23 (31)  
Mal. 3:10 4:1 SC,A  
... for he that is tithed shall not be burned at his coming.  
(last three words added in D. & C.)

D. 24 (33)  
Mal. 4:1 SWC  
... all the proud and they that do wickedly shall be as stubble: and I will wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day
burn them up, for I am the Lord of hosts. that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts.

D. 24 (34)  
Jer. 51:49 SC  
(See D. 1:16)  
... I will not spare any that remain ... at Babylon shall fall the slain of in Babylon. all the earth. ...

D. 25 (35)  
Jn. 9:4 SC, Wad  
... ye will labor while it is called I must work. ... while it is day; the today. night cometh when no man can work.

D. 28 (38)  
See D. 40:3 SW  
Judges 19:24 SWU  
... as seemeth him good

D. 30  
I Cor. 12:28 SC, SW  
It is the Lord's business to provide for And he hath set you to provide. ... God hath set some in the church. ... his Saints. ...

D. 31 (40)  
Mark 13:31 SC  
... my words are sure and shall not ... my words shall not pass away. ... fail. ...

D. 33 (42)  
Gal. 6:9 SWC  
... be not weary in well-doing. ...  
... not be weary in well doing: ...

D. 34 (44)  
I Chron. 28:9 SC, W  
... the Lord requireth the heart and a willing mind; ... with a willing mind: ...
D 64  
B 65  
D. 34,35 (45)  
Iss. 1:19 SC, W  
1:20  
... the willing and obedient shall eat  
If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall  
the good of the land of Zion. ... and the  
eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse  
rebellious shall be cut off. ...  
and rebel, ye shall be devoured. ...  

D. 36 (47)  
Cf. Gen. 48:20 C  
For, verily I say that the rebellious are  
... in thee shall Israel bless, saying,  
not of the blood of Ephraim, ...  
God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh:  
...  
and he set Ephraim before. ...  
(Note: B. of C. ends with above clause,  
now middle of verse D. 64:36.)  

D. 36  
Jer. 12:15, 17 SWU  
... wherefore they shall be plucked  
... after I have plucked  
... I will utterly pluck  
out.  
them out. ...  
up and destroy. ...  

D. 40  
Job 34:24 SWU  
... others shall be planted in their  
... and set others in their  
stead.  
stead.  

D. 41  
(37 x; e.g. Gen. 45:18) SW  
... the glory of the Lord. ...  

D. 42  
Iss. 11:10 SWG  
And she shall be an ensign unto the people.  
... root of Jesse which shall stand  
for an ensign of the people;  

D. 42  
Acts 2:5 SWGad  
Deut. 2:25 SWU  
... out of every nation under heaven.  
... out of every nation under heaven.  
... upon the nations that are under  
the whole heaven, ...
D 64
B 65

D. 43
Isa. 64:2 SC, SW
(See D. 38:4)

. . . when the nations of the earth
. . . that the nations may
shall tremble because. . . .
tremble at thy presence.

D. 43
Isa. 25:4, 5 SWU

. . . her terrible ones. . . .
. . . . the terrible ones. . . .

D. 43
Isa. 14:11 SWU
See D. 20:16 also

The Lord hath spoken it.
The Lord hath spoken it.
CHAPTER 4

THE ANALYSIS

Introduction

The data presented in the foregoing chapter can be quite effectively analyzed for the solution of the thesis problem by means of tables. Following a brief introduction, the present chapter will consist principally in tabulations.

The general problem is: What textual relationship does the Doctrine and Covenants bear to the Bible?

The first phase of the solution is shown in Table 1, giving the number of textual parallels found, and the ratio per verse for each section. Each section is classified also in this table with regard to how the revelation was received and what subject matter generally it contains. Explanation of symbols used is supplied in a more specific introduction preceding the table.

The number of parallels re-used after having been located once is shown also in Table 1, both as to number per section and per verse. Further, the trend in using new and re-used parallels is shown in Graph 1, charted according to ratio per verse.

The various types of parallels as described in Chapter 1, pp. 3-4 have been enumerated for each section in Table 2.
All have been totaled and the percentage of each type is shown.

Whereas Table 2 pertains to parallels found in both the Doctrine and Covenants and the Book of Commandments, Tables 3, 4 and 5 show the distribution and location of parallels found in each but not found in both. Whether the parallels are similarly used in altered passages as in the unaltered will be somewhat shown thereby. The location shown will permit study of each passage if desired.

Table 6 presents a cross-reference list showing the location of the sources of the parallels in each book of the Bible and the frequency of their appearance expressed in number per page of each book of the Bible is shown in Table 7.

Table 8 tabulates samples of the various uses served by the parallels as described in Chapter 1, page 4. These are referred to as "samples" because they include only those parallels which could quite certainly be classified as to use. Enumeration of this aspect would hardly be significant, except as the most frequent and least frequent types of usage are observable. Some analyses of the purposes served by the parallels will be presented, however.

Table 9 shows the sources of the sampling of parallels from the Book of Mormon. Table 10 presents an analysis of these comparable to that for the Bible parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants in Table 2.
**Number and Frequency of Parallels**

In tabulating the number of parallels found for each section of the Doctrine and Covenants and the corresponding chapter of the Book of Commandments in such manner as to make available for ready observation any apparent differences in frequency and any evident relationship of such difference to the type of revelation or of subject matter concerned, the following column headings are supplied, and the information in each column shown in figures or code letters as follows.

The first column identifies the section by number and by the date each section or group of sections was received.

The second column shows how the revelation was received; the classes are suggested by or derived directly from the opening words to the introduction to each section as now appearing in the Doctrine and Covenants, which, in turn, were drawn from comments made by the prophet himself in the Documentary History of the Church. Most of them are designated simply "Revelation"; the term abbreviated to "Rev." in the table. Those recording the words of a divine messenger are designated in the table as "Angel". Those which the prophet received by instrumentality of the Urim and Thummim are shown as "Rev. UT". One is specified as a "Commandment of God", and is so identified in the table. Some specifically mention that a number of persons were present when the revelation was received and dictated by the prophet; when the number so mentioned amounts to three or more persons, the number is noted in parentheses under the
class-symbol thus: "Rev"

(6).

The subject matter embraced in general by each section is identified as:

I:--Instructions or directions to individuals or to the Church;

O:--Organization, offices, authority, Priesthood;

D:--Doctrine and principles, sub-classified as:

 g:--general,
 e:--eschatological,
 m:--moral.

These are rather broad classes, but will serve the purpose of showing whether the frequency of parallels shows any modal trend according to subject matter concerned.

The remaining five columns employ figures to show, respectively, the total number of parallels found in each section; the number used repeatedly, in two or more places; the total number of verses in the section; the ratio of parallels per verse; the ratio of re-used parallels per verse.

The purpose of the latter column is to note whether the prophet tended to get a "stock" of phrases or clauses which he used again and again, and whether or not he continued to add new word groups parallel to sources not before used in the earlier revelations. To facilitate this analysis the information presented in the last two columns is repeated in graphic form in Graph 1.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sec.</th>
<th>How Received</th>
<th>Subj.</th>
<th>Total Par.</th>
<th>Re-Used Par.</th>
<th>Total Vss.</th>
<th>Ratio Par. per Vss</th>
<th>Ratio Re-Used Par. per Vss</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1831</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1823</td>
<td>Angel</td>
<td>De</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.45</td>
<td>.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1829</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgm</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.05</td>
<td>.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>1.38</td>
<td>.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1.75</td>
<td>.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1831</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>89</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>2.28</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1823</td>
<td>Angel</td>
<td>De</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>...</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.45</td>
<td>.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1829</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgm</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.05</td>
<td>.03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>1.38</td>
<td>.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1.75</td>
<td>.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>.60</td>
<td>.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1829</td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>1.30</td>
<td>.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Angel</td>
<td>Dg0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>4.00</td>
<td>.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.54</td>
<td>.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>.33</td>
<td>.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>.33</td>
<td>.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev UT</td>
<td>Dgl</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.88</td>
<td>.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg0</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>0.72</td>
<td>.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sec.</td>
<td>How Received</td>
<td>Subj.</td>
<td>Total Far.</td>
<td>Re-Used Far.</td>
<td>Total Vss.</td>
<td>Ratio Far. per Vss.</td>
<td>Ratio Re-Used Far. per Vss.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1830</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>D</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>OD</td>
<td>94</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>84</td>
<td>1.01</td>
<td>.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>D10</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1.83</td>
<td>.59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1.25</td>
<td>.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>l</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.43</td>
<td>.71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.05</td>
<td>.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I,0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>1.93</td>
<td>.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DOI</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>109</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>2.18</td>
<td>.46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>l</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>1.09</td>
<td>.82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td>1.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>1.20</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DI</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>2.11</td>
<td>.88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>1.83</td>
<td>1.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>2.07</td>
<td>.98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg, I,0</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td>.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg, I,0</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1.43</td>
<td>.48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>1.91</td>
<td>1.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>2.33</td>
<td>.66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>1.16</td>
<td>.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg10</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0.94</td>
<td>.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgm</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>93</td>
<td>1.71</td>
<td>.69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>1.33</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.85</td>
<td>.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>139</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>1.30</td>
<td>.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>53</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>1.89</td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>1.53</td>
<td>.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>IO</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>.68</td>
<td>.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>OI</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>1.57</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.40</td>
<td>.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1.40</td>
<td>.40</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 1—CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sec.</th>
<th>How Received</th>
<th>Subj.</th>
<th>Total Par.</th>
<th>Re-Used Par.</th>
<th>Total Vss.</th>
<th>Ratio Par. per Vs.</th>
<th>Ratio Re-Used Par. per Vs.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>OI</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>1.66</td>
<td>1.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgIO</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>1.40</td>
<td>.55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dg</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>.81</td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>.78</td>
<td>.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dgm</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>1.41</td>
<td>.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>DgI</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>1.29</td>
<td>.76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I Dg</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>1.02</td>
<td>.56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>I Dg</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1.77</td>
<td>1.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>66</td>
<td>0.97</td>
<td>.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>Rev</td>
<td>Dge</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>.23</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NUMBER OF NEW AND RE-USED PARALLELS PER VERSE FOR EACH SECTION

Upper Profile: New Parallels

Lower Profile: Re-used Parallels
Generalization

Examination of key words in about five thousand word groups yielded about 2 parallels out of every 5 examined, for a total of 2,123 found in the 64 sections of the Doctrine and Covenants. Nine of the sections have 2 or more parallels per verse; 38 of them have from 1 to 2 per verse; 17 have less than 1. The range of frequency is from .33 per verse to 5.00 per verse; the median is about 1.30.

At first sight it does not appear that any particular type of revelation or of subject matter was productive of a typically higher or lower number of parallels than any other. Those sections having 2 or more per verse represent all types and all subject-matter classes, as do also those having 1 per verse or less.

Particular examination of those sections containing predominantly "instructional" type of subject matter, such as Sections 9, 15, 16, 48, etc., reveals that 4 out of 6 sections having less than .5 parallels per verse are of this type. One section of this type, however, has 2.33 per verse, and another has 2 per verse (See Sections 31 and 40).

Some significance may attach to the fact that 7 of the sections pertaining to things eschatological contain more than the median of 1.30 parallels per verse, while only 3 contain less than the median.

Section 4, with its brief admonitions and doctrine contains the highest number of parallels per verse.
As to manner of reception of the revelations the most striking observation is that the two containing the words of an angel and the one specified as "a commandment of God and not of man" (See Sections 2, 13, 19) are among the lowest in ratio of repeated parallels per verse. This becomes less significant, however, in view of the fact that Section 2 had little antecedent material to repeat from.

The revelations received by means of the Urim and Thummim are typically low in number of parallels; only 3 of the 11 have more than the median number per verse.

The number of people present receiving the revelations has no apparent bearing upon the number of Scriptural parallels they contain. One given in the presence of six Elders (Section 29) has 2.18 per verse; another given to twelve Elders (Section 42) has only .94. Several given "to the church" or "at a conference" have close to the median number.

Graph 1, showing the frequency of parallels occurring for each section shows little that appears significant as to frequency trend. The first 16 like the last 16 sections have exactly 8 above and 8 below the median. In the center of the chart, representing Sections 17-47 inclusive, the mode appears to the eye to be above the median, but actual count reveals but 17 above and 15 below.

Somewhat surprising is the fact that new parallels, not previously used, continue to appear consistently. The line representing the number of re-used parallels per verse maintains the same median for the last 16 sections as for the whole, .44
per verse. The middle runs a little higher, having 19 sections above and 13 below the median.

Of the really frequently repeated phrases or clauses only three have been re-used more than ten times. "Verily, I say unto you," is the most frequent, appearing some one hundred eighty times. Next, "And it shall come to pass"—eighteen times. Varieties of the sentence, "I am the light which shineth in the darkness and the darkness comprehendeth it not", are next most frequent, having been used some thirteen times. A glance at the lists of locations of the parallels, in Table 6, will readily show which Biblical references have word-groups used in more than one place in the Doctrine and Covenants.
How Closely Do the Texts Studied Parallel Each Other

In truth, the term "textual parallel" suits only a very limited number of textual passages found to be similar to each other in the Scriptures studied, for the term "parallel" as used to describe the position of two or more lines with respect to each other is an absolute term. In the case of textual passages, only those which are verbatim equivalents of each other are absolutely parallel; the remainder only approach parallelism.

In adapting the term to present use, verbatim parallels six words or more in length are marked "SWCV".

Those quite similar in wording and context, having from three to five words verbatim, or four or more similar with one or two varied words are marked "SWC".

In Table 2, all others similar in context and at all similar in wording are counted for a column as a type of near-parallels.

Word groups similar in vocabulary and syntax, but having evidently different meaning in the two sources, are likewise enumerated in a separate column, headed "SW".

A sampling of texts similar in meaning but different in wording, marked "SC" have also been counted. Enumeration of these is hardly significant, as the present study does not presume to present more than a mere sampling.

Tabulation of these five types of parallels and near-parallels—all called "parallels" in this report—follows in Table 2.
### TABLE 2
DISTRIBUTION OF TYPES OF PARALLELS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sec.</th>
<th>SWCv</th>
<th>SWC</th>
<th>All Other</th>
<th>SW</th>
<th>SC</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>67</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>73</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 2—CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sec.</th>
<th>SWCv</th>
<th>SWC</th>
<th>All Other</th>
<th>SW</th>
<th>SC</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Generalizations

The most evident, and perhaps most significant aspect of the distribution of the types of parallels is the conspicuous dearth of verbatim parallels. Only 1.2 per cent of the more than two thousand cases parallel each other exactly, with sufficient words to seem more than merely coincidental.

Even when added to the "SWC" class the combined groups constitute less than one-third of all of the so-called parallels found. There are only thirty-eight of them that are twelve words in length or longer.

Fifty-nine per cent, or nearly three-fifths of all are phrases and clauses which have usually more than two words not alike.

A rather small proportion, 3.5 per cent, consists of word groups of the "SW" class—similar in wording but quite different in meaning from their textual counterparts in the Bible. Whether they are borrowed from the Bible and adapted to new uses cannot be known with certainty. It would be impossible to generalize concerning the manner in which they are used. Each must be studied in its old and new context if the likelihood of borrowing and adaptation is to be established. Some which seem to have been so adapted are marked "ad", as before explained.

A more thorough, and for practical purposes more apparently useful, study could be made of the remaining class, the "SC" type of parallelism. The principles and doctrines treated
in common by the modern and ancient Scriptures are many and much is to be learned from the study of both. The parallels of this sort selected for this study constitute 6.6 per cent of the total, but many more could be found. They are included only as a sample of texts which are similar not by reason of vocabulary, but because of common concepts expressed.
Parallels to Texts in Which the Doctrine and Covenants Differs from the Book of Commandments

This problem is only incidental to the major thesis problem. Since investigation of it is so readily afforded by the materials at hand, it is briefly considered.

Tables 3 and 4 show the classification and location of Biblical parallels to verses which are found in either but not in common in both the Doctrine and Covenants and the Book of Commandments. Table 5 shows whether alterations within verses has made the Doctrine and Covenants text more like the Biblical text paralleling it or less like it, or whether neither effect is evident.

The material is given in addition to that in Table 2, in which classifications may be seen for the following sections of the Doctrine and Covenants which have no equivalent chapters in the Book of Commandments: Doctrine and Covenants Sections 2, 13, 32, 51, 57.
## TABLE 3

### DISTRIBUTION AND LOCATION OF PARALLELS IN THE VERSES OF THE
DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS NOT FOUND IN THE BOOK OF
COMMANDMENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SWCy</th>
<th>SWC</th>
<th>Other</th>
<th>SC</th>
<th>SW</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5:16</td>
<td>27:5</td>
<td>D. 5:14</td>
<td></td>
<td>64:41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:6</td>
<td></td>
<td>5:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:7</td>
<td></td>
<td>5:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:9</td>
<td></td>
<td>5:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:13</td>
<td></td>
<td>5:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42:38</td>
<td></td>
<td>7:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64:42</td>
<td></td>
<td>7:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64:42</td>
<td></td>
<td>10:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64:43</td>
<td></td>
<td>10:21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>25:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:15-18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>42:31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64:36</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64:40</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64:42</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64:43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>64:43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 4

DISTRIBUTION AND LOCATION OF PARALLELS IN THE BOOK OF COMMANDMENTS NOT FOUND IN THE DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SWCv</th>
<th>SWC</th>
<th>Other</th>
<th>SC</th>
<th>SW</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4:5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>4:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 5
LOCATION AND CLASSIFICATION OF PARALLELS TO PASSAGES IN WHICH THE DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS TEXT SHOWS ALTERATION OF WORDING OF THE BOOK OF COMMANDMENTS TEXT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Text of D &amp; C More Like Bible Text</th>
<th>Text of B of C More Like Bible Text</th>
<th>Both Differ From Bible Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. 42:65 -- B. 44:49</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. 42:68 -- B. 44:52</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Generalization

Although classifications for Sections 32 and 51 as seen in Table 2 would lead one to suppose the new material added to the Doctrine and Covenants which has no equivalent in the Book of Commandments more nearly parallels the comparable Bible passages, this observation is not supported by Table 3. The general trend for all of the parallels prevails here; viz., there are few verbatim parallels, a few more of the "SWC" type, and the majority (59 per cent as in Table 2) are of the more loosely parallel types.

There are very few verses of the Book of Commandments which have no counterpart in the Doctrine and Covenants. Such as there are have a few of these same loosely parallel types.

Examination of the verses cited for both books in Table 5 indicates that in exactly half of the cases of alterations made in the preparation of the Doctrine and Covenants the wording is more like the comparable Biblical texts. In two out of fourteen cases the Book of Commandments text is more like the Bible. In five cases neither seems more like the Biblical text than the other.

A few examples of the nature of the alterations are noteworthy. In D. 27:15-18 one of the few long verbatim parallels is found. It is like Eph. 6:13-16. It is not found in the Book of Commandments. In D. 42:68 the word "wisdom" is supplied instead of "knowledge" in B. 44:52, making the wording more like James 1:5. In B. 7:3 the specific spiritual gift of
"working with the rod" comparable to Exodus 3:10 is changed in D. 8:7 to embrace the general gift or calling of Aaron. Sometimes the change is very minor, as "you" in B. 45:29 changed to "ye" in D. 43:24 to correspond with "ye" in Matt. 23:37; "to" in B. 45:25 appears as "unto" in D. 43:22, making it more like Matt. 24:27.

On the other hand "to" in D. 43:21 is less like Gen. 44:18 than "in" in B. 45:24.

A more significant matter is the changed situation reflected in D. 42:30 as compared to B. 44:26, a possible parallel to which is seen in the situations in Acts 4:32-37 compared to Acts 11:27-30. Total consecration of property in the first place is varied to contributions of goods for the poor later; the parallel is a contextual rather than textual one, and as such is not a primary one in the solution of our present problem.

In general, there is little evidence of use of the Bible text in making alterations in wording, beyond the type or degree of influence it has had on the original composition of the text.
Location of the Sources of the Parallels

in Each Book of the Bible

It became evident as the collection of data proceeded that certain books of the Bible were supplying large numbers of textual parallels to the phrasing in the Doctrine and Covenants. To determine the number with what frequency they were found in each book of the Bible, lists were tabulated of the location of each pair of passages considered parallel. The references so tabulated are arranged in chronological order of appearance in each book of the Bible.

Simple enumeration gives the total found in each book. Since the books of the Bible vary so greatly in length, an index to the frequency of occurrence of the parallels in each book was computed in terms of the number per page.

The major fault of this type of analysis arises from the fact that some common phrases may be found in any of several books; for this study only one location was chosen. The general tendency was to select the earliest source, other reasons for the selection being equal. One common expression which occurred one hundred and eighty times was not listed in this table from any particular source, though it is recorded in the data. Distortion due to frequently repeated constructions will not be so great as to obscure certain important general tendencies, which will be pointed out.

Table 6 presents the location of the sources of the parallels; Table 7 lists in order of ascending frequency the ratio found in each Biblical book.
### TABLE 6

**LOCATION OF THE SOURCES OF THE PARALLELS IN EACH BOOK OF THE BIBLE**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Genesis</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Genesis</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Exodus</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>29:30</td>
<td>35:5</td>
<td>45:75</td>
<td>4:22</td>
<td>21:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:26</td>
<td>20:18</td>
<td></td>
<td>44:67</td>
<td>43:21</td>
<td>21:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:28</td>
<td>59:16</td>
<td>44:18</td>
<td>64:41</td>
<td>21:12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:29</td>
<td>49:19</td>
<td>45:18</td>
<td>21:12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:29</td>
<td>51:13</td>
<td>(Indexed)</td>
<td>(Beyond B.)</td>
<td>49:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:30</td>
<td>49:19</td>
<td>37x</td>
<td></td>
<td>52:11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:4-5</td>
<td>29:32</td>
<td>48:20</td>
<td>64:36</td>
<td>54:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:4</td>
<td>41:10</td>
<td></td>
<td>(Beyond B.)</td>
<td>55:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:9</td>
<td>59:18-19</td>
<td>49:1</td>
<td>1:4</td>
<td>56:14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:19</td>
<td>59:16</td>
<td>49:1</td>
<td>39:11</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:24</td>
<td>42:22</td>
<td>49:16</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:24</td>
<td>49:16</td>
<td>49:24</td>
<td>50:44</td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:17</td>
<td>61:17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:22-24</td>
<td>29:41</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>59:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:1</td>
<td>20:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:24</td>
<td>38:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:24</td>
<td>38:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:8,9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:8</td>
<td>1:33</td>
<td>2:23</td>
<td>61:31</td>
<td>64:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:12</td>
<td>38:11</td>
<td>See 34:10</td>
<td>6:6</td>
<td>29:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:4</td>
<td>5:33</td>
<td>3:4</td>
<td>29:1</td>
<td>7:1</td>
<td>28:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:5</td>
<td>42:19</td>
<td>See 29:1</td>
<td>13:12</td>
<td>42:31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:5</td>
<td>4:1</td>
<td>3:8</td>
<td>38:18</td>
<td>14:14</td>
<td>10:37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:1ff</td>
<td>27:10(B.6)</td>
<td>4:8</td>
<td>5:24</td>
<td>11:18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:20</td>
<td>36:3</td>
<td></td>
<td>14:8</td>
<td>11:22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:20</td>
<td>39:19</td>
<td></td>
<td>14:16,22</td>
<td>8:3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:23</td>
<td>38:16</td>
<td></td>
<td>15:26</td>
<td>43:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:13</td>
<td>18:6(18:6)</td>
<td>35:7</td>
<td></td>
<td>Indexed 40x</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:20</td>
<td>B.4:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>58:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:11,15</td>
<td>43:23</td>
<td></td>
<td>19:18</td>
<td>36:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:14</td>
<td>38:19,20</td>
<td>45:71</td>
<td>20:7</td>
<td>58:30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50:31</td>
<td></td>
<td>20:10</td>
<td>63:62</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>52:42</td>
<td></td>
<td>20:14</td>
<td>42:24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>60:3</td>
<td></td>
<td>59:6</td>
<td>59:6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table 6—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:3</td>
<td>58:27</td>
<td>8:11</td>
<td>11:18</td>
<td>35:8</td>
<td>11:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:20</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>13:1</td>
<td>11:28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>51:2</td>
<td>17:6</td>
<td>42:80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>53:1</td>
<td>62:1</td>
<td>42:81</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63:37</td>
<td>21:6</td>
<td>60:15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63:63</td>
<td>24:15</td>
<td>31:5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27:14</td>
<td>19:37</td>
<td>39:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:8</td>
<td>10:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>39:9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:44</td>
<td>43:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>21:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:11</td>
<td>42:21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9:9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:18</td>
<td>38:24</td>
<td>29:12</td>
<td>5:3</td>
<td>39:34</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38:25</td>
<td>29:29</td>
<td>58:63</td>
<td>12:11</td>
<td>4:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:46</td>
<td>38:20</td>
<td>30:19</td>
<td>24:4</td>
<td>24:16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Num.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Josh.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32:8</td>
<td>49:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32:35</td>
<td>1:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32:43</td>
<td>43:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:17</td>
<td>58:45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:52</td>
<td>61:25</td>
<td>32:8</td>
<td>49:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:7</td>
<td>19:20</td>
<td>32:35</td>
<td>1:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:8</td>
<td>21:11</td>
<td>32:43</td>
<td>43:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:33</td>
<td>29:21</td>
<td>33:17</td>
<td>58:45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:7-8</td>
<td>23:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:10</td>
<td>8:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:9-24</td>
<td>51:14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24:1</td>
<td>41:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| 22:28 |      |
| 1:1   |      |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>II Sam.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Kng.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22:28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56:1</td>
<td>11:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:57</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50:1</td>
<td>1:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56:1</td>
<td>2:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:15</td>
<td>1:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34:24</td>
<td>8:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38:3</td>
<td>34:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36:8</td>
<td>51:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Kng.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:39</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:12</td>
<td>43:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Chron.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28:9</td>
<td>64:34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Chron.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:17</td>
<td>5:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:8</td>
<td>17:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:7</td>
<td>30:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:11</td>
<td>5:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:3</td>
<td>5:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:9</td>
<td>3:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33:12</td>
<td>20:37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:2</td>
<td>61:37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35:5</td>
<td>48:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:9</td>
<td>61:36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:18</td>
<td>1:23</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Eccl.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7:6</td>
<td>11:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:20</td>
<td>11:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:8</td>
<td>11:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:10</td>
<td>11:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:13</td>
<td>11:15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Isa.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>24:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:18</td>
<td>24:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:19,20</td>
<td>24:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:24,30</td>
<td>24:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:2</td>
<td>52:12</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Jer.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3:12</td>
<td>30:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:4</td>
<td>28:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:26</td>
<td>10:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:16</td>
<td>54:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:20</td>
<td>45:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:9</td>
<td>18:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table 6—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15:3</td>
<td>29:20</td>
<td>5:9-11</td>
<td>29:21</td>
<td>1:9</td>
<td>42:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:16</td>
<td>18:27</td>
<td>5:13</td>
<td>1:24</td>
<td>1:11</td>
<td>34:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:5</td>
<td>1:19</td>
<td>8:12</td>
<td>10:6</td>
<td>56:14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:3</td>
<td>43:22</td>
<td>17:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23:36</td>
<td>50:1</td>
<td>18:33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23:37</td>
<td>45:68</td>
<td>20:16</td>
<td>2:1</td>
<td>43:22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:15</td>
<td>43:26</td>
<td>20:36</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:4</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>49:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:7</td>
<td>34:8</td>
<td>58:12</td>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>1:6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:19,20</td>
<td>45:58</td>
<td>59:24</td>
<td>1:15</td>
<td>43:17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:33</td>
<td>8:2</td>
<td>13:13</td>
<td>29:16</td>
<td>43:21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56:10</td>
<td>37:26</td>
<td>1:22</td>
<td>63:53</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:24</td>
<td>45:73</td>
<td>45:9</td>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>45:48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51:8</td>
<td>1:16</td>
<td>47:9</td>
<td></td>
<td>63:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51:49</td>
<td>64:24</td>
<td>39:8</td>
<td>21:7</td>
<td>34:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>43:10</td>
<td>45:53</td>
<td>43:18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>44:9-27</td>
<td>13:1</td>
<td>45:45</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Lam. D. & C.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Dan. D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3:41</td>
<td>2:28 11:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:13</td>
<td>19:38 27:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:15</td>
<td>2:30 29:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:5</td>
<td>45:40 45:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:6</td>
<td>3:10 50:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:3</td>
<td>3:16 43:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35:26</td>
<td>3:17 43:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42:69</td>
<td>3:20 56:20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Ezek. D. & C.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Amos D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3:17-21</td>
<td>1:4 6:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:11-21</td>
<td>38:41 3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amos</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:8</td>
<td>1:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5:33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:15</td>
<td>55:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>57:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>57:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>56:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nahum</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeph.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 6—CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>56:20 22:2, 4 39:5</td>
<td>39:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59:2</td>
<td>39:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:8 56:18 11:5 35:9</td>
<td>35:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:11 20:37 11:5 35:9</td>
<td>35:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:54 7:24 33:13 10:67</td>
<td>19:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:28 42:23 50:44 32:1</td>
<td>32:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:29 63:4 25:3 51:10</td>
<td>51:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:32 42:74 29:3 58:1</td>
<td>58:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:18 17:8 51:2 42:79</td>
<td>42:79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:2 52:20 19:8</td>
<td>19:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:23 60:15 73:23</td>
<td>73:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:7 4:7 10:4 38:12</td>
<td>38:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:5 14:7 35:18</td>
<td>35:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:5 50:5 29:15</td>
<td>29:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:2 61 43:7 15:8-9 45:29</td>
<td>15:8-9 45:29</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TABLE 6--CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>16:6</td>
<td>42:1</td>
<td>50:44</td>
<td>24:12</td>
<td>45:27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:18</td>
<td>10:69</td>
<td>61:36</td>
<td>24:14</td>
<td>1:11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:5</td>
<td>19:21</td>
<td>42:39</td>
<td>29:23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32:3</td>
<td>19:28</td>
<td>29:11</td>
<td>43:31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:19</td>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>19:30</td>
<td>29:30</td>
<td>57:9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:12</td>
<td>20:1,7</td>
<td>43:28</td>
<td>24:25</td>
<td>29:10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:27</td>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>20:16</td>
<td>24:1</td>
<td>45:40</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:1</td>
<td>27:12</td>
<td>20:19</td>
<td>20:23</td>
<td>45:16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:1-9</td>
<td>42:69</td>
<td>21:30</td>
<td>41:5</td>
<td>45:43,44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:7</td>
<td>63:21</td>
<td>21:31</td>
<td>5:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:9</td>
<td>33:2</td>
<td>21:21</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>24:31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:10,11</td>
<td>34:6</td>
<td>22:21</td>
<td>63:26</td>
<td>29:7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:11</td>
<td>45:72</td>
<td>23:12</td>
<td>49:10</td>
<td>29:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:12</td>
<td>35:4</td>
<td>23:16</td>
<td>19:10</td>
<td>31:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:7</td>
<td>54:5</td>
<td>23:37</td>
<td>63:31</td>
<td>35:16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:15</td>
<td>42:69</td>
<td>21:30</td>
<td>41:5</td>
<td>45:63</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:15-17</td>
<td>63:21</td>
<td>21:31</td>
<td>5:1</td>
<td>45:34,44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:16</td>
<td>33:2</td>
<td>21:21</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>24:31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:17</td>
<td>45:72</td>
<td>23:12</td>
<td>49:10</td>
<td>29:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:17</td>
<td>35:4</td>
<td>23:16</td>
<td>19:10</td>
<td>31:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:19</td>
<td>54:5</td>
<td>23:37</td>
<td>63:31</td>
<td>35:16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:19-17</td>
<td>42:69</td>
<td>21:30</td>
<td>41:5</td>
<td>45:63</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:19-17</td>
<td>63:21</td>
<td>21:31</td>
<td>5:1</td>
<td>45:34,44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:16</td>
<td>45:18</td>
<td>24:34</td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td>1:7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:16-17</td>
<td>45:20</td>
<td>24:34</td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td>1:7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:17</td>
<td>45:19</td>
<td>24:34</td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td>1:7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:19</td>
<td>45:21</td>
<td>24:34</td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td>1:7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:35</td>
<td>64:8</td>
<td>24:6</td>
<td>1:35</td>
<td>24:36</td>
<td>49:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:19</td>
<td>38:29</td>
<td>24:40,41</td>
<td>63:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:20</td>
<td>45:26</td>
<td>24:42-51</td>
<td>45:44</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:5</td>
<td>45:34,35</td>
<td>24:42-51</td>
<td>45:44</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32:3</td>
<td>45:63</td>
<td>24:43-44</td>
<td>45:61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38:7</td>
<td>63:35</td>
<td>24:44</td>
<td>45:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TABLE 6—CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>24:45</td>
<td>51:19</td>
<td>30:11</td>
<td>16:17</td>
<td>10:61</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24:48</td>
<td>45:26</td>
<td>31:13</td>
<td>35:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:1-13</td>
<td>33:17</td>
<td>34:11</td>
<td>35:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:56,57</td>
<td>71:10</td>
<td>46:32</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:13</td>
<td>63:54</td>
<td>1:1</td>
<td>39:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:21</td>
<td>6:31</td>
<td>1:4</td>
<td>13:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51:19</td>
<td>53:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:23</td>
<td>52:13</td>
<td>1:15</td>
<td>54:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:25</td>
<td>60:2</td>
<td>3:29</td>
<td>19:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60:13</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>50:39</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:26</td>
<td>58:26</td>
<td>4:25</td>
<td>1:33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:31</td>
<td>43:10</td>
<td>1:17</td>
<td>27:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:43,44</td>
<td>6:7</td>
<td>42:6</td>
<td>1:33</td>
<td>29:33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:56,7</td>
<td>52:10</td>
<td>2:1</td>
<td>29:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:32ff</td>
<td>63:54</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>50:8</td>
<td>3:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:33</td>
<td>29:27</td>
<td>61:35</td>
<td>19:31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:34</td>
<td>29:46</td>
<td>7:35</td>
<td>11:21</td>
<td>20:37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:40</td>
<td>42:31</td>
<td>23:3</td>
<td>21:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:40,45</td>
<td>42:38</td>
<td>31:3</td>
<td>3:9</td>
<td>45:50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43:32</td>
<td>10:30</td>
<td>59:23</td>
<td>39:23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:28</td>
<td>45:4</td>
<td>13:23</td>
<td>38:2</td>
<td>39:10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:5</td>
<td>32:4</td>
<td>56:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:29</td>
<td>18:44</td>
<td>14:38</td>
<td>20:33</td>
<td>62:9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:4</td>
<td>23:1</td>
<td>6:22</td>
<td>41:5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:5</td>
<td>31:12</td>
<td>6:24</td>
<td>56:16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:52</td>
<td>42:19</td>
<td>61:39</td>
<td>8:15</td>
<td>11:10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:33</td>
<td>14:62</td>
<td>49:6</td>
<td>8:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:65</td>
<td>5:2</td>
<td>16:15,17</td>
<td>58:64</td>
<td>14:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28:3</td>
<td>20:6</td>
<td>16:16</td>
<td>18:28</td>
<td>8:24-25</td>
<td>61:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28:18</td>
<td>19:3</td>
<td>19:17</td>
<td>10:7</td>
<td>31:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50:27</td>
<td>20:25</td>
<td>10:20</td>
<td>50:30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:1</td>
<td>20:29</td>
<td>10:25</td>
<td>51:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28:19</td>
<td>20:73</td>
<td>10:27</td>
<td>4:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42:7</td>
<td>33:12</td>
<td>33:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42:16</td>
<td>59:5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:34</td>
<td>4:5</td>
<td>27:2</td>
<td>20:79</td>
<td>33:6</td>
<td>34:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:3</td>
<td>1:3</td>
<td>22:28</td>
<td>29:12</td>
<td>42:1</td>
<td>42:52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:21</td>
<td>6:7</td>
<td>22:30</td>
<td>50:3</td>
<td>45:8</td>
<td>63:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:32</td>
<td>29:5</td>
<td>52:12</td>
<td>42:12</td>
<td>42:7</td>
<td>31:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:42</td>
<td>42:32</td>
<td>38:32</td>
<td>2:4</td>
<td>5:16</td>
<td>45:52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:3</td>
<td>19:4</td>
<td>42:9</td>
<td>3:5</td>
<td>6:13</td>
<td>45:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:15-24</td>
<td>58:10-13</td>
<td>3:15</td>
<td>45:8</td>
<td>20:21</td>
<td>34:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:26</td>
<td>27,33</td>
<td>52:40</td>
<td>45:4</td>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>10:50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:7</td>
<td>18:13</td>
<td>62:3</td>
<td>45:4</td>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>10:50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:2-4</td>
<td>42:53</td>
<td>1:1-3</td>
<td>3:14-16</td>
<td>49:5</td>
<td>45:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:35</td>
<td>50:34</td>
<td>1:5</td>
<td>3:19</td>
<td>45:5</td>
<td>45:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:18</td>
<td>29:25</td>
<td>11:11</td>
<td>29:45</td>
<td>29:45</td>
<td>29:45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:24</td>
<td>45:30</td>
<td>39:3</td>
<td>4:4</td>
<td>11:3</td>
<td>11:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:26</td>
<td>45:26</td>
<td>43:34</td>
<td>12:3</td>
<td>12:3</td>
<td>12:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:27</td>
<td>34:7</td>
<td>45:7</td>
<td>31:4</td>
<td>31:4</td>
<td>31:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:28</td>
<td>35:26</td>
<td>45:28</td>
<td>33:3</td>
<td>33:3</td>
<td>33:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:29,31</td>
<td>45:37</td>
<td>52:44</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>4:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:34,35</td>
<td>63:15</td>
<td>10:57</td>
<td>5:29</td>
<td>29:44</td>
<td>29:44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:36</td>
<td>63:34</td>
<td>11:29</td>
<td>5:39</td>
<td>26:1</td>
<td>26:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:17</td>
<td>11:16</td>
<td>13:34</td>
<td>27:3</td>
<td>45:57</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:34</td>
<td>14:2</td>
<td>27:2</td>
<td>29:2</td>
<td>50:14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:34</td>
<td>14:2</td>
<td>27:18</td>
<td>31:6</td>
<td>62:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:39</td>
<td>14:3</td>
<td>16:16</td>
<td>36:29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:11</td>
<td>14:11</td>
<td>50:43</td>
<td>38:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14:13</td>
<td>6:14</td>
<td>53:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:12</td>
<td>10:70</td>
<td>11:14</td>
<td>17:4</td>
<td>19:2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:28</td>
<td>29:6</td>
<td>17:6</td>
<td>29:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:9</td>
<td>46:32</td>
<td>17:9,</td>
<td>27:14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34:2</td>
<td>14:15</td>
<td>29:12</td>
<td>17:11,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39:2</td>
<td>42:29</td>
<td>21,22</td>
<td>29:13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:7</td>
<td>14:16</td>
<td>20:77</td>
<td>38:27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:23</td>
<td>63:59</td>
<td>14:18</td>
<td>20:79</td>
<td>50:41</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:32</td>
<td>50:25</td>
<td>14:16-17</td>
<td>50:14</td>
<td>61:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:34</td>
<td>29:40</td>
<td>14:17</td>
<td>6:15</td>
<td>17:20</td>
<td>45:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:58</td>
<td>29:1</td>
<td>31:10</td>
<td>17:21</td>
<td>35:2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:3</td>
<td>35:21</td>
<td>14:27</td>
<td>45:53</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:14</td>
<td>50:44</td>
<td>15:4</td>
<td>43:3</td>
<td>20:29</td>
<td>34:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:27</td>
<td>38:22</td>
<td>15:4</td>
<td>21:22</td>
<td>7:4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:30</td>
<td>20:28</td>
<td>18:18</td>
<td>21:22</td>
<td>7:3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50:43</td>
<td>20:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:20</td>
<td>50:43</td>
<td>20:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:52</td>
<td>27:13</td>
<td>20:77</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:24</td>
<td>42:36</td>
<td>20:79</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:28</td>
<td>52:34</td>
<td>42:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:32</td>
<td>45:4</td>
<td>50:29</td>
<td>1:5</td>
<td>35:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:40</td>
<td>15:20</td>
<td>6:29</td>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>1:6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:43</td>
<td>15:26</td>
<td>20:26</td>
<td>11:16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:48</td>
<td>20:27</td>
<td></td>
<td>27:12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:2</td>
<td>21:9</td>
<td>1:11</td>
<td>20:24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:10</td>
<td>24:5</td>
<td>1:22</td>
<td>20:39</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:20</td>
<td>10:13</td>
<td>1:23</td>
<td>1:16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:15</td>
<td>1:25</td>
<td>3:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63:28</td>
<td>2:4</td>
<td>14:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59:9</td>
<td>2:5</td>
<td>64:42</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50:40</td>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>42:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>42:12</td>
<td>5:38</td>
<td>31:13</td>
<td>20:7</td>
<td>20:75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:17</td>
<td>1:4</td>
<td>7:5</td>
<td>58:53</td>
<td>21:4</td>
<td>58:38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:38</td>
<td>7:10</td>
<td>24:1</td>
<td>22:16</td>
<td>39:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44:2</td>
<td>7:49</td>
<td>38:17</td>
<td>26:16</td>
<td>14:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:36</td>
<td>45:41</td>
<td>8:18,19</td>
<td>55:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>53:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:38</td>
<td>43:3</td>
<td>9:5</td>
<td>7:21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:40</td>
<td>10:67</td>
<td></td>
<td>14:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18:22</td>
<td></td>
<td>19:24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18:41</td>
<td></td>
<td>49:28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:46</td>
<td>20:71</td>
<td>10:34</td>
<td>1:35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:13</td>
<td>33:11</td>
<td></td>
<td>38:16</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>49:13</td>
<td>10:42</td>
<td>50:26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>49:14</td>
<td>11:19</td>
<td>52:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:21</td>
<td>55:2</td>
<td></td>
<td>52:23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>36:6</td>
<td></td>
<td>58:63</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:23</td>
<td>36:7</td>
<td></td>
<td>60:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:1</td>
<td>11:22</td>
<td>43:21</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:9</td>
<td>11:23</td>
<td>18:27,28</td>
<td>7:14</td>
<td>29:45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:11</td>
<td>13:15</td>
<td>50:37</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27:6</td>
<td>13:32</td>
<td>19:29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td>13:49</td>
<td>1:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:2</td>
<td>43:30</td>
<td>14:9</td>
<td>42:43,48</td>
<td>8:1</td>
<td>23:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>60:17</td>
<td>14:22</td>
<td>58:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>15:8</td>
<td>6:16</td>
<td>8:9</td>
<td>8:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>14:8</td>
<td>15:11</td>
<td>20:4</td>
<td>8:32</td>
<td>3:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38:6</td>
<td></td>
<td>21:1</td>
<td>9:28</td>
<td>52:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18:23</td>
<td></td>
<td>23:2</td>
<td>10:18</td>
<td>1:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18:24</td>
<td></td>
<td>23:3</td>
<td>1:23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:32-37</td>
<td>33:12</td>
<td>17:2,11</td>
<td>26:1</td>
<td>23:2,4</td>
<td>24:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:37</td>
<td>42:30</td>
<td>17:18</td>
<td>63:52</td>
<td>11:4</td>
<td>49:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:36</td>
<td>19:34</td>
<td>17:26</td>
<td>49:17</td>
<td>11:13</td>
<td>24:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:29</td>
<td>58:35</td>
<td>17:28</td>
<td>45:1</td>
<td>11:17</td>
<td>61:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:38</td>
<td>3:7</td>
<td>17:30</td>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>11:26</td>
<td>35:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:38</td>
<td>3:1</td>
<td>18:9</td>
<td></td>
<td>12:6</td>
<td>5:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:3</td>
<td>29:49</td>
<td></td>
<td>12:12</td>
<td>24:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18:34</td>
<td>17:47</td>
<td>1:5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

TABLE 6--CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Romans</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 6--CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Romans</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>I Cor.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>I Cor.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>12:12</td>
<td>31:9</td>
<td>4:12</td>
<td>38:40</td>
<td>13:4</td>
<td>18:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:21</td>
<td>50:8</td>
<td></td>
<td>58:60</td>
<td>13:13</td>
<td>12:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:9</td>
<td>20:23</td>
<td>7:7</td>
<td>6:10</td>
<td>14:40</td>
<td>20:68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:11</td>
<td>59:12</td>
<td></td>
<td>11:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:4</td>
<td>6:19</td>
<td>10:5</td>
<td>1:30</td>
<td>15:1</td>
<td>18:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:8</td>
<td>45:16</td>
<td>10:12</td>
<td>3:9</td>
<td></td>
<td>32:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:13</td>
<td>18:32</td>
<td></td>
<td>58:15</td>
<td>15:3</td>
<td>54:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:29</td>
<td>15:10</td>
<td>12:3</td>
<td>46:13</td>
<td>15:40</td>
<td>43:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35:17</td>
<td>12:4</td>
<td>46:11</td>
<td>15:44</td>
<td>29:43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>39:18</td>
<td>12:5</td>
<td>45:15</td>
<td>15:44</td>
<td>29:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>45:28</td>
<td>12:5,7</td>
<td>46:16</td>
<td></td>
<td>43:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:25</td>
<td>35:18</td>
<td>12:7</td>
<td>5:16</td>
<td></td>
<td>43:32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:29</td>
<td>42:12</td>
<td>12:7</td>
<td>46:9</td>
<td></td>
<td>63:51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12:8</td>
<td>25:7</td>
<td>16:13</td>
<td>9:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12:8,10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Cor.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:1</td>
<td>13:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:7</td>
<td>3:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>4:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:22</td>
<td>24:13</td>
<td>12:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:27</td>
<td>1:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:27</td>
<td>35:13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:30</td>
<td>20:31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:3</td>
<td>24:11</td>
<td>12:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:7</td>
<td>35:18</td>
<td>12:13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>35:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42:17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>63:59</td>
<td>12:28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:12</td>
<td>50:15</td>
<td>12:28</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:2</td>
<td>19:22</td>
<td>13:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>40:40</td>
<td>13:2,3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:13</td>
<td>1:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>3:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:9</td>
<td>42:48</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>II Cor.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:1</td>
<td>21:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:7</td>
<td>63:66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:22</td>
<td>5:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:27</td>
<td>19:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:30</td>
<td>29:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:3</td>
<td>63:49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:7</td>
<td>2:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>B. 2:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:12</td>
<td>63:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:2</td>
<td>10:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:13</td>
<td>25:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>25:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:9</td>
<td>11:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Cor.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:9</td>
<td>17:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39:12</td>
<td>4:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60:16</td>
<td>45:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:10</td>
<td>50:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:20</td>
<td>20:54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:21</td>
<td>10:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:10</td>
<td>15:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gal.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>42:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:16</td>
<td>22:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:22</td>
<td>49:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:4</td>
<td>20:32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:18</td>
<td>20:45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>46:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59:50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:1</td>
<td>20:80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:7</td>
<td>6:33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:7-8</td>
<td>36:58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:9</td>
<td>64:33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eph.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>27:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:11</td>
<td>50:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>58:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>50:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42:74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table 6—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4:3</td>
<td>49:19</td>
<td>4:14</td>
<td>64:11</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td>10:65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:11</td>
<td>20:41</td>
<td>2:15</td>
<td>19:37</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:14</td>
<td>20:43</td>
<td>1:16</td>
<td>56:1</td>
<td>5:4</td>
<td>8:6,7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:68</td>
<td>24:9</td>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>50:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:15</td>
<td>5:18</td>
<td>3:9</td>
<td>10:63</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:2</td>
<td>5:19</td>
<td>3:21</td>
<td>19:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:28</td>
<td>6:8</td>
<td>10:16</td>
<td>35:14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:13</td>
<td>6:10</td>
<td>10:27</td>
<td>11:15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:3</td>
<td>6:13</td>
<td>11:17</td>
<td>7:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33:16</td>
<td>6:14-15</td>
<td>8:12</td>
<td>27:10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41:4</td>
<td>6:18-19</td>
<td>8:13</td>
<td>38:14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:7</td>
<td>6:19</td>
<td>22:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:3</td>
<td>14:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Tim.</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:6</td>
<td>6:11</td>
<td>1:1</td>
<td>29:30</td>
<td>11:5</td>
<td>38:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:4</td>
<td>2:13</td>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>14:9</td>
<td>11:6</td>
<td>45:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:19</td>
<td>39:16</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>7:6</td>
<td></td>
<td>8:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>3:8</td>
<td>2:1</td>
<td>21:4</td>
<td>11:9</td>
<td>57:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35:7</td>
<td>45:49</td>
<td>2:18</td>
<td>20:22</td>
<td>11:34</td>
<td>52:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>4:2</td>
<td></td>
<td>45:6</td>
<td>13:8</td>
<td>20:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:42</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td>19:9</td>
<td>1:30</td>
<td>13:7</td>
<td>20:42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:50</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:56</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:8</td>
<td>25:15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:13</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 6—CONTINUED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>James D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>II Peter D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>I John D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:5</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td>1:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42:68</td>
<td>38:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46:7</td>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>53:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:6</td>
<td>8:1</td>
<td>50:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:27</td>
<td>20:47</td>
<td>20:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>44:16</td>
<td>21:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59:9</td>
<td>2:4</td>
<td>38:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:5</td>
<td>20:69</td>
<td>20:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:14</td>
<td>20:37</td>
<td>42:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:18</td>
<td>3:9</td>
<td>18:44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:19</td>
<td>35:27</td>
<td>10:63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:15</td>
<td>45:20</td>
<td>10:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:17</td>
<td>36:2</td>
<td>50:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:3</td>
<td>3:12</td>
<td>39:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:3</td>
<td>56:16</td>
<td>45:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:14</td>
<td>42:44</td>
<td>49:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:15</td>
<td>41:3</td>
<td>61:38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:16</td>
<td>42:14</td>
<td>3:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:20</td>
<td>59:12</td>
<td>38:31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6:11</td>
<td>43:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:8,9</td>
<td>46:14</td>
<td>1:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:11</td>
<td>20:37</td>
<td>1:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:1</td>
<td>20:54</td>
<td>1:7,9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:12</td>
<td>56:1</td>
<td>1:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:21,22</td>
<td>45:4</td>
<td>1:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:23</td>
<td>19:30</td>
<td>18:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:18</td>
<td>53:2</td>
<td>2:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:22</td>
<td>63:59</td>
<td>3:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:6</td>
<td>38:4</td>
<td>3:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:17-18</td>
<td>18:46</td>
<td>2:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:1</td>
<td>28:1</td>
<td>2:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:3</td>
<td>58:17</td>
<td>3:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Peter D. &amp; C</td>
<td></td>
<td>3:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:5-6</td>
<td>4:6</td>
<td>50:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>19:1</td>
<td>13:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35:1</td>
<td>57:12</td>
<td>18:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38:1</td>
<td>58:53</td>
<td>19:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:7</td>
<td>7:3</td>
<td>19:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49:11</td>
<td>14:6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>20:35</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49:28</td>
<td>36:5</td>
<td>19:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:1</td>
<td>12:58</td>
<td>20:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:10</td>
<td>24:12</td>
<td>14:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:4</td>
<td>43:23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59:12</td>
<td>29:17</td>
<td>20:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:7,11,17</td>
<td>30:2</td>
<td>14:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10-11</td>
<td>9:13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:10</td>
<td>20:14</td>
<td>14:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:13</td>
<td>42:44</td>
<td>20:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50:5</td>
<td>42:46</td>
<td>20:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:15,16</td>
<td>29:13</td>
<td>59:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:5</td>
<td>63:15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:5</td>
<td>63:48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:4</td>
<td>1:35</td>
<td>63:49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:12</td>
<td>14:15</td>
<td>20:8-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:40</td>
<td>20:20</td>
<td>49:28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:17</td>
<td>56:1</td>
<td>14:15,16,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>20:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>4:4</td>
<td>21:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:1</td>
<td>38:12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:5</td>
<td>43:25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:7</td>
<td>29:16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:8</td>
<td>59:10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:14</td>
<td>21:3</td>
<td>45:66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:15</td>
<td>21:5</td>
<td>1:37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:16</td>
<td>21:8</td>
<td>63:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:18</td>
<td>21:24</td>
<td>45:54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:19</td>
<td>22:3</td>
<td>38:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61:19</td>
<td>22:5,6</td>
<td>45:67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43:26</td>
<td>22:7</td>
<td>58:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43:11</td>
<td>22:12</td>
<td>54:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:13</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>16:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>16:14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:4</td>
<td>50:2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:9</td>
<td>16:18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:14</td>
<td>17:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33:5</td>
<td>17:4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:10</td>
<td>17:8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:18</td>
<td>17:14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:34</td>
<td>24:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:35</td>
<td>52:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35:4</td>
<td>55:1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38:23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 7
FREQUENCY OF THE PARALLELS IN NUMBER PER PAGE
OF THE BIBLICAL SOURCE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Frequency</th>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Frequency</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I Chronicles</td>
<td>.03</td>
<td>II Corinthians</td>
<td>2.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Samuel</td>
<td>.06</td>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>2.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezra</td>
<td>.08</td>
<td>Acts</td>
<td>2.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Kings</td>
<td>.11</td>
<td>Galatians</td>
<td>2.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah</td>
<td>.14</td>
<td>I Peter</td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Kings</td>
<td>.22</td>
<td>I Thessalonians</td>
<td>3.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Chronicles</td>
<td>.23</td>
<td>Romans</td>
<td>3.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>.29</td>
<td>II Thessalonians</td>
<td>4.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Samuel</td>
<td>.30</td>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>4.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>.30</td>
<td>Hebrews</td>
<td>4.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hosea</td>
<td>.33</td>
<td>James</td>
<td>4.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nahum</td>
<td>.33</td>
<td>Ephesians</td>
<td>5.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephania</td>
<td>.33</td>
<td>I Corinthians</td>
<td>5.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leviticus</td>
<td>.37</td>
<td>Malachi</td>
<td>5.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel</td>
<td>.41</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>5.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>II Timothy</td>
<td>5.66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah</td>
<td>.50</td>
<td>Revelations</td>
<td>7.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>.61</td>
<td>Joel</td>
<td>7.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habakkuk</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>II Peter</td>
<td>7.33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>.75</td>
<td>I John</td>
<td>7.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proverbs</td>
<td>.78</td>
<td>II John</td>
<td>8.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td>.80</td>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>8.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genesis</td>
<td>.82</td>
<td>I Timothy</td>
<td>8.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deuteronomy</td>
<td>.87</td>
<td>Jude</td>
<td>10.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haggai</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philemon</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amos</td>
<td>1.14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micah</td>
<td>1.20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamentations</td>
<td>1.33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exodus</td>
<td>1.41</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah</td>
<td>1.60</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>1.65</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colossians</td>
<td>1.66</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>2.07</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Old Testament
- Total Parallels: 613
- Total Pages: 1010
- Ratio per Page: .61

New Testament
- Total Parallels: 1510
- Total Pages: 309
- Ratio per Page: 4.88
Generalizations

The non-technical and rather unrefined measurements presented in Tables 6 and 7 will not permit many specific observations as to relationships between Biblical books and the Doctrine and Covenants. A few general facts are evident, however.

There is much more similarity in subject matter and manner of expression in the New Testament compared to the Doctrine and Covenants than in the Old Testament.

Some Old Testament books, however, contain sources of parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants comparable in frequency to New Testament books of the lower and middle brackets of frequency. Isaiah, with a total of 127, and a ratio of 2.12 is comparable to II Corinthians and Acts in ratio, but comes third after John and Matthew in total number and is of importance as a source not reflected by comparison with Jude's total of five on a half-page showing a ratio of 10!

Malachi shows a high rate per page but there are several frequently repeated phrasings that parallel texts from this source, and the total of 16 citations from 8 different verse-locations in this book leaves it not one of the sources. Joel, with 29 citations to verses in its brief four pages, is noteworthy.

Matthew, with 336, not including the 180 repetitions of "verily, I say unto you" supplies passages numbering more than half the total supplied by the whole Old Testament. The
sum of sources found in Matthew, John and Revelations exceeds
the sum from all the Old Testament books.
Some Purposes Served by the Parallels

One of the interesting phases of this study is the analysis of the purposes served by the use of phrasing in the Doctrine and Covenants similar to that of the Bible. The tabulations in Table 8 do not present a classification of all of the parallels cited in the data collected. In many cases they serve simply as part of the language of the prophet; they are by him as they are used by people commonly in prayers and religious speech generally.

Some, however, are obviously chosen not as mere building blocks of grammar and rhetoric, but because they express ideas which the new revelation reiterates, elucidates, expands or otherwise recalls for further comment.

The first type of parallels listed, making one of the longest lists in Table 8, consists of "prophecies reiterated". As pointed out in the analysis of Table 1, for example, when the new revelation pertains to things eschatological, information already given by prophecy of old is frequently drawn upon for reiteration, emphasis or further comment by the modern prophet, and like other writers of Scripture of other days he quotes or adapts from those before him.¹

¹See Acts 2:16-21 in which Peter cites prophecy, combines, edits, and adds to it. Compare John 16:12 with I Cor. 3:2 in which the two writers have perhaps drawn from a common source. Joel 4:16 uses the same expression as Amos 1:2; Isaiah 2:2 and Micah 4:2 parallel each other. See Doctrine and Covenants 29:14 and compare Isa. 58:1, 12:10 and Rev. 6:12-17, 8:7 and 19:17 concerning cataclysmic events at the end of the age.
In many cases the latter-day prophet speaks of the fulfillment in this dispensation of prophecies of old which foresaw these times. Table 8 supplies also a list of samples of parallels used incident to this type of subject matter.

Apparent allusions and specific historical allusions also have been selected from the data and are listed.

At times events of one age parallel those of other times and on occasion the Doctrine and Covenants employs language reminiscent of other times in speaking of such situations. A list of historical parallels is given.

Samples of reiterations other than the more specifically predictive prophetic reiterations are also shown.

At times the modern prophet interprets and clarifies or otherwise elucidates passages from other Scripture. A few examples of this function in which parallels of expression are employed are included in Table 8.

Finally, cases in which familiar expressions like, "In whom I am well pleased" are re-applied to new situations. These are for the most part the "SW" class marked in the data and sorted out and listed here as examples of similar wording adapted to different context or meaning.
TABLE 8
SOME PURPOSES SERVED BY THE PARALLELS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Prophecies Reiterated (Symbol, pr)</th>
<th>Prophecies Reiterated (Symbol, pr)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D.&amp;C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 17:8, 18:1</td>
<td>1:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel 2:1</td>
<td>1:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alma 5:29</td>
<td>1:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mic. 4:7</td>
<td>1:36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal. 4:5</td>
<td>2:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Ne. 30:5</td>
<td>2:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Ne. 27:13</td>
<td>5:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ether 4:11</td>
<td>5:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III Ne. 21:22</td>
<td>5:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III Ne. 20:28</td>
<td>5:36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ether 5:3</td>
<td>5:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 52:8</td>
<td>11:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 52:8</td>
<td>14:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 16:18</td>
<td>17:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal. 4:1</td>
<td>29:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 19:28</td>
<td>29:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel 2:1,10</td>
<td>29:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezek. 7,16,31,32</td>
<td>29:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:31</td>
<td>31:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 16:18</td>
<td>33:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 25:1-13</td>
<td>33:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 22:20</td>
<td>33:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 64:2</td>
<td>34:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal. 4:5</td>
<td>35:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 60:3</td>
<td>35:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mk. 16:17-18</td>
<td>35:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:32</td>
<td>35:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 10:3</td>
<td>35:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rom. 11:26</td>
<td>35:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 22:20</td>
<td>35:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:6</td>
<td>38:29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 1:12</td>
<td>39:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 11:11</td>
<td>39:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 16:16</td>
<td>38:8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Allusions (Symbol, a)             |                                   |
|-----------------------------------|                                   |
| **Source**                        | **D.&C.**                          |
| Rev. 12:14                        | 5:14                               |
| II Ne. 27:12                      | 5:15                               |
| I Ne. 1:18                        | 5:20                               |
| Jn. 1:11                          | 6:21                               |
| Jn. 1:5                           | 6:21                               |
| Jn. 21:22                         | 7:4                                |
| Heb. 5:4,9                        | 8:6,7                              |
| Jn. 10:16                         | 10:59                              |
| Rev. 22:17                        | 10:66                              |
| Jn. 8:12                          | 10:70                              |
| Heb. 4:12                         | 14:2                               |
| Ex. 28:30                         | 17:1                               |
TABLE 8—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Allusions</th>
<th>Allusions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(Symbol, a)</td>
<td>(Symbol, a)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 3:16</td>
<td>20:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Peter 1:21</td>
<td>20:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 22:18</td>
<td>20:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 28:19</td>
<td>20:73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 10:19</td>
<td>24:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 10:9,10</td>
<td>24:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 5:1-6</td>
<td>24:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 26:29</td>
<td>27:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezek. 37:16</td>
<td>27:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal. 4:5,6</td>
<td>27:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 17:9,11,14</td>
<td>27:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 14:3</td>
<td>27:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jer. 3:14</td>
<td>28:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezek. 7,16,31,32</td>
<td>29:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 10:27</td>
<td>38:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 1:11</td>
<td>39:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark 16:16</td>
<td>42:69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lam. 3:41</td>
<td>42:69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 1:11</td>
<td>45:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 41:21</td>
<td>45:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:1,2</td>
<td>45:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:2</td>
<td>45:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:34</td>
<td>45:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:2</td>
<td>45:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:6</td>
<td>45:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:12</td>
<td>45:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:6</td>
<td>45:34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 25:1-13</td>
<td>45:56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 28:18</td>
<td>50:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 19:9</td>
<td>58:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 14:2</td>
<td>59:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 1:18</td>
<td>61:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mal. 3:2</td>
<td>61:39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 17:1-9</td>
<td>63:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 4:14</td>
<td>63:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts 4:2;17:18</td>
<td>63:52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 25:13</td>
<td>63:54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke 12:3</td>
<td>64:4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Prophecies Fulfilled**

(Symbol, pf)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Source</strong></th>
<th><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>II Ne. 26:15</td>
<td>3:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Ne. 9:3,5</td>
<td>3:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alma 3:18</td>
<td>5:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 15:26</td>
<td>20:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jer. 31:31</td>
<td>22:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eph. 1:10</td>
<td>27:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dan. 12:9</td>
<td>28:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:31</td>
<td>29:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 5:1-7</td>
<td>33:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 16:13</td>
<td>45:57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John 16:13</td>
<td>45:57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 19:20</td>
<td>50:44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 49:24</td>
<td>50:44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micah 5:8</td>
<td>52:2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Historical Allusions**

(Symbol, ha)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Source</strong></th>
<th><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 19:23-28</td>
<td>5:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ex. 14:16</td>
<td>8:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rom. 1:1</td>
<td>18:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cor. 1:1</td>
<td>18:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 20:19</td>
<td>20:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts 1:11</td>
<td>20:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Allusions (Symbol, ha)</td>
<td>Historical Parallels (Symbol, hp)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Source</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 12</td>
<td>27:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heb. 6:12;7:6;11:33</td>
<td>27:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 17:1</td>
<td>27:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 16:19</td>
<td>27:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Num. 13:7-8</td>
<td>28:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ex. 19:13,16</td>
<td>29:13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 3:2-3</td>
<td>35:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:3</td>
<td>35:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 1.47</td>
<td>41:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 3:17</td>
<td>45:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 3:16</td>
<td>45:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 24:3</td>
<td>45:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 19:15</td>
<td>45:53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Num. 1:52</td>
<td>61:25</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Historical Parallels (Symbol, hp)</th>
<th>Reiterations (Symbol, r)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Source</td>
<td>D. &amp; C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alma 37:14</td>
<td>3:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prov. 1:8</td>
<td>6:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ex. 33:11</td>
<td>17:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 16:18</td>
<td>17:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 1:8</td>
<td>19:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 15:16</td>
<td>20:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 15:16</td>
<td>20:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts 1:5;11:16;19:435:5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 11:5</td>
<td>35:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 11:5</td>
<td>35:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 13:10</td>
<td>38:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ex. 3:7</td>
<td>38:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heb. 11:9</td>
<td>38:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 31:14</td>
<td>38:19,20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev. 25:16</td>
<td>38:20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 8—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reiterations (Symbol, r)</th>
<th>Similar Wording Adapted To Different Meaning (Symbol, ad)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 27:43</td>
<td>45:52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 7:7</td>
<td>49:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 10:14</td>
<td>50:44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heb. 2:18</td>
<td>62:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 5:38</td>
<td>63:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 21:8</td>
<td>63:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 20:6</td>
<td>63:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 14:13</td>
<td>63:49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Elucidations (Symbol, e)</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 20:6</td>
<td>45:54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Tim. 4:3</td>
<td>49:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Similar Wording Adapted To Different Meaning (Symbol, ad)</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Ne. 22:12</td>
<td>1:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 34:5</td>
<td>1:36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neh. 9:27</td>
<td>3:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 19:11</td>
<td>5:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 20:1</td>
<td>21:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Sam. 12:11</td>
<td>24:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 7:34</td>
<td>25:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Similar Wording Adapted To Different Meaning (Symbol, ad)</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Ne. 22:12</td>
<td>1:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 1:30</td>
<td>49:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen. 1:29</td>
<td>49:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isa. 35:1</td>
<td>49:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts 10:42</td>
<td>50:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rev. 5:2</td>
<td>50:32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Similar Wording Adapted To Different Meaning (Symbol, ad)</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Source</strong></td>
<td><strong>D. &amp; C.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Ne. 22:12</td>
<td>1:30</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**TABLE 8--Continued**

Similar Wording Adapted  
To Different Meaning  
(Symbol, ad)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Source</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Psa. 5:4</td>
<td>56:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psa. 51:17</td>
<td>56:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel 3:20</td>
<td>56:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Sam. 3:12</td>
<td>56:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 3:17</td>
<td>60:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt. 3:17</td>
<td>61:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jn. 9:4</td>
<td>64:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts 2:5</td>
<td>64:42</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Generalizations

Genuine relationship in terms of subjects treated as well as language employed in the Scriptural works studied is evidenced by some of the parallels, the uses of which have been identified and classified. Doubtless many more could be found. Sometimes parallels have been difficult to locate; a gem composed of familiar-sounding elements in Doctrine and Covenants 58:27-32, or in 59:20 may illustrate. In other cases the elements parallel and those added are clearly evident as in D. 46:15-33 concerning the same spiritual gifts as listed in I Corinthians 12, or in D. 58:45 concerning fulfillment of the blessing upon Ephraim spoken by Moses and recorded in Deut. 33:17.

One of the great contributions of modern prophecy is illustrated in part by the manner in which some of the textual parallels are used as divine guidance is given in modern times similar to and in addition to that given in times past for the eternal good of man.
Parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants in the Book of Mormon

Because it became evident at the outset of the collection of data that allusions to the Book of Mormon and parallels to its text were also to be found in the Doctrine and Covenants, a study of the relationship of these books was undertaken along with the primary study. When it became impossible to continue it because of the requirements of the labor and the consumption of time, the introductory work done was yet retained in the data because of certain interesting relationships that appeared to bear somewhat on the primary problem.

A brief analysis of the nature of these Book of Mormon sources of parallels is presented in Tables 9 and 10 and a few generalizations thereafter. Table 9 shows the classification of these ninety-eight textual excerpts with regard to the nearness of the parallelism from this source. Table 10 presents the location in the Book of Mormon and Doctrine and Covenants where each pair of comparable lines is found.
### TABLE 9

**DISTRIBUTION OF TYPES OF PARALLELS IN THE BOOK OF MORMON**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Location</th>
<th>SWCV</th>
<th>SWC</th>
<th>Other</th>
<th>SW</th>
<th>SC</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE 10
LOCATION OF SAMPLINGS OF PARALLELS IN THE BOOK OF
MORMON TO DOCTRINE AND COVENANTS
SECTIONS 1-5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>I Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>II Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Mosiah</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:18</td>
<td>5:20</td>
<td>33:15</td>
<td>1:8</td>
<td>2:27</td>
<td>4:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:7</td>
<td>5:34</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3:20</td>
<td>3:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:20</td>
<td>1:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8:13</td>
<td>5:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:3,5</td>
<td>3:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:33</td>
<td>5:35</td>
<td>9:14</td>
<td></td>
<td>11:19</td>
<td>3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:16</td>
<td>5:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>12:7</td>
<td>3:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:3</td>
<td>5:21</td>
<td>3:7</td>
<td>3:18</td>
<td>16:12</td>
<td>3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:14</td>
<td>5:2</td>
<td>4:8</td>
<td>3:7</td>
<td>21:4</td>
<td>3:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:7</td>
<td>3:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:1</td>
<td>1:1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:12</td>
<td>1:30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:16</td>
<td>1:9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>II Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Mosiah</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:22</td>
<td>3:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:9,21</td>
<td>3:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:25</td>
<td>5:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:21</td>
<td>3:19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:6</td>
<td>1:13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:4</td>
<td>3:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:15</td>
<td>3:18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:12</td>
<td>5:11</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:13</td>
<td>5:15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:20</td>
<td>5:14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:7</td>
<td>5:6</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:30</td>
<td>1:33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:5</td>
<td>3:20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30:16,17</td>
<td>1:3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31:19</td>
<td>3:20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33:4</td>
<td>5:22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>II Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Alma</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:13,16</td>
<td>3:18</td>
<td>2:3</td>
<td>5:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3:5</td>
<td>5:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5:1</td>
<td>5:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5:29</td>
<td>1:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5:33</td>
<td>1:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5:37,38</td>
<td>5:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7:19</td>
<td>3:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7:20</td>
<td>3:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>35:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7:24</td>
<td>4:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8:9</td>
<td>5:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9:21</td>
<td>5:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9:24</td>
<td>3:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3:6</td>
<td>12:31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14:11</td>
<td>5:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>16:18</td>
<td>5:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>19:4</td>
<td>3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>22:17</td>
<td>5:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>26:5</td>
<td>4:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>32:22</td>
<td>3:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:22</td>
<td>1:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33:22</td>
<td>5:5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>II Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2:12,16</td>
<td>4:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table 10—Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Alma</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Mormon</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>37:14</td>
<td>3:5</td>
<td>3:21</td>
<td>3:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37:15</td>
<td>5:6</td>
<td>8:15</td>
<td>4:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37:18</td>
<td>5:9</td>
<td>8:33</td>
<td>5:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45:16</td>
<td>1:31</td>
<td>8:26</td>
<td>1:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48:15</td>
<td>5:35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Helaman</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Ether</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4:21</td>
<td>3:4</td>
<td>2:15</td>
<td>1:33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:7</td>
<td>5:22</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td>5:28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:22</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>5:3</td>
<td>5:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:7</td>
<td>1:8</td>
<td></td>
<td>5:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9:35</td>
<td>5:24</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>III Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
<th>Moroni</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>17:16-17</td>
<td>1:2</td>
<td>6:4</td>
<td>3:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:20</td>
<td>5:6</td>
<td>7:26,38</td>
<td>3:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:28</td>
<td>5:6</td>
<td>8:12</td>
<td>1:35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:22</td>
<td>5:5</td>
<td>4:2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:5-6</td>
<td>2:1-3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:20</td>
<td>4:2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27:29</td>
<td>4:7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>IV Ne.</th>
<th>D. &amp; C.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:46</td>
<td>4:4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Generalizations

Table 9 indicates that the parallelism between the sources here considered is closer than the general run of parallels from the Biblical source. This observation is borne out by closer examination of samples of the text. It exists not only in those instances where the subject matter alludes to Book of Mormon peoples and events as is frequently the case in Section 5 of the Doctrine and Covenants\(^1\), but also in several instances where a Biblical parallel is found also\(^2\). Moreover, there are a number of cases where parallel sources are found exclusively in the Book of Mormon though the subject matter does not apparently allude to that source\(^3\). Why it is so, and why parallels are found in revelations received in 1828 and 1829 comparable to texts in the Book of Mormon are problems for historical investigation. Which is the source of the other, or are they both from a common source? The fact that by the summer of 1828 only the one hundred and sixteen pages of the Book of Mormon manuscript had been done which subsequently were lost, and the fact that most of the work on the Book of Mormon was done in the early spring of 1829 bear upon the solution.

In this connection, another problem of interest arises

\(^1\)See especially Doctrine and Covenants 5:3,9,11,12; also 3:17,18,21.
\(^2\)Ibid. 1:5,31; 5:5,6,24.
\(^3\)Ibid. 3:20; 4:2; 5:6,16,21,35.
as one examines Table 10. There are many apparent allusions in Section 3, which is dated July, 1828, to the books of Moroni, Alma, Mosiah, et. al., which history does not show to have been translated by that time. Whether the prophet had studied the whole text of the Book of Mormon plates from the autumn of 1827 and was formulating the phrasing of the translation concurrently with his reception of some of these early revelations is a matter that might be investigated of the problem merit it.

In any case, the reasons for the appearance of Biblical parallels in the Doctrine and Covenants ought to be investigated in light of the reasons why Book of Mormon parallels also are found there.

In altering the Book of Commandments text to the present form of the Doctrine and Covenants it might be noted that D. 5:11 is more like II Nephi 11:3 plus Ether 5:3 than is B. 4:4. But lest a false assumption be drawn from this one instance, it is noteworthy that many warnings found in B. 4:5,6 parallel to III Nephi texts are not found in the text of D. 5:19-20.

The obvious frequency of parallels from the Book of Mormon sources seen in the number of them in the first five Sections of the Doctrine and Covenants is also noteworthy. As already mentioned, it is not uncommon to find parallels from this source when none is found from Biblical texts.
CHAPTER 5

CONCLUSIONS

Introduction

Some Assumptions and Concessions

In this attempt to discover some of the factors in the apparent relationship between the Doctrine and Covenants and the Bible, some assumptions have been necessary. In the first place, it has been assumed that parallels signify relationship; i.e. that both volumes speak of some of the same things in the same way in certain places, and are therefore related in subject matter and in manner of expression. Perhaps the study should have been limited to clear allusions and quotations, that a more certain basis of relationship might have been determined. To identify allusions and quotations is, however, often difficult if not impossible, for it is plausible that three to six or even more words similarly employed in similar arrangement in two different sources may be coincidentally parallel and without indication that one alludes to the other or that they are from a common source.

The procedure and purpose in this study therefore consisted of seeking out phrasing used in common by two Scriptures, observing the degree of similarity and some of the ends served by the parallels found.
Some Principles Governing the Formulation of Conclusions

That the conclusions drawn from the data and analysis may be as sound as possible, the following fallacious procedures have been avoided insofar as possible:

1. Drawing conclusions from single or very limited number of instances.
2. Observing of positive instances to the neglect of negative cases.
3. Employment only of evidence supporting prejudices.
4. Attributing to a single cause, effects resulting possibly from two or more causes.
5. Unwarranted conclusions from non-technical and unrefined measurements, estimates and guesses.
6. Overdrawing the significance of analogous phrasing, the essential data of the investigation.

The particulars leading to the following conclusions must be noted in the generalizations following each table.

Conclusions Concerning Each Phase of the Problem

The answer to the primary problem in brief is this: The Doctrine and Covenants text is related to the Biblical text to the extent of having in every two verses about three phrases or clauses quite parallel to some Biblical phrase or clause, in vocabulary and syntax and often also in concept expressed. That there is, however, much original material in the Doctrine and Covenants—evident to any student of its content and contributions—is suggested by the fact that, in this present study, of every five parallels suspected or sought, only
two were found. Admittedly, before a general statement of fact with regard to the ratio of new material to old in the Doctrine and Covenants could be made more studies and more technical measurements would be necessary, but still it seems a safe hypothesis that the Doctrine and Covenants contains much more than a mere conglomeration of Biblical texts.

The ratio of reused parallels to new ones in each section shows that the writer did not merely accumulate a "stock" of Biblical phrasing, but consistently chose wording new or reused according to the needs of the subject matter. It is evident that the Doctrine and Covenants text most resembles the Bible in manner of expression when its subject matter is similar, as when both speak of the end of the world, the universal moral principles, or doctrines of atonement, or life's goals. The word of God found in the modern Scripture spoken "by the Spirit\(^1\)" coming from the same source as ancient Scripture is in many ways akin to it. When the revelation came as ideas flowing into the mind from the divine source, to be expressed in the revelator's own language\(^2\) it appears that he used a manner of speech familiar to him, adapting words and phrases at his command, using freely phrasing like that of the Bible but seldom taking it verbatim or at any great length from that source, and seldom drawing a sustained succession of parallels from a given

---

\(^1\) Doctrine and Covenants 50:10; see also 35:20, "Scriptures shall be given as they are in mine own bosom."

\(^2\) See page 20, this thesis.
location. Examination of any single page of the passages collected in this thesis will corroborate such an assertion.

There is little evidence that in the process of revising the text for publication of the first Doctrine and Covenants some phrasing was altered to become more closely parallel to comparable Bible texts. The fact that only seven such passages occur however among the near two thousand non-verbatim parallels leaves little evidence indeed that such alteration was of major concern in the revising.

The main conclusion to be drawn from observation of the location of the sources of the textual parallels is that the New Testament is much more extensively related in subject matter and manner to the Doctrine and Covenants than is the Old Testament. The ratios indicating this state have been previously given. Certain books of the Old Testament however are exceptions to this generalization. It would seem that those whose content relates considerably to the latter days are the most frequent sources. It may be significant that some of these very books are those from which warnings and promises were given at the outset to the young prophet by the angel Moroni.

---

1. Doctrine and Covenants 18:44, 31:13. Note also that no change in the number or manner of use of the parallel Scriptures occurs incident to the coming of Sidney Rigdon as aid and scribe to the prophet Joseph Smith (35:20); this thesis gives no support to the quite common hypothesis that the hand of man—especially the man Sidney Rigdon—shaped much of what the prophet produced.

2. Pearl of Great Price, Joseph Smith 2:36-41; particularly Joel, Isaiah, Malachi.
Many parallels in context as well as wording are derived from reiteration of prophecies or teachings, observation of fulfillment of prophecies, elucidation upon or other allusion to materials in those books and others of similar content. That content has much to do with origination of parallels is evident from the great number of them from Matt. 24 concerning the end of the earth and the second coming of the Son of Man.

Other factors in bringing about the familiar and frequent use of certain books as sources of similar wording and concepts would have to be studied before further conclusions could be drawn or good hypotheses projected.

Book of Mormon parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants are, in the few sections studied, frequent and in many cases unparalleled by Biblical sources. Quite often when all three Scriptures run parallel, the Book of Mormon and the Doctrine and Covenants texts agree where the Biblical text differs. Some of the revelations (e.g. Sec. 3) which antedate completion of the Book of Mormon contain phrasing like that of Alma, Mosiah, III Nephi, Ether, exclusive of similarity to the Bible. What constituted the common source of such expressions in the two Scriptures might be sought out.

Most of the parallels are unclassified as to use; they function as parts of the new composition without evident allusion to situations in other Scriptures. Of those which could be quite certainly classified, the most common functions were to reiterate prophecies and to allude to former situations or teachings, whether for purpose of re-emphasis, clarification,
expansion, etc. Samples are cited in Table 8 and the examples need to be examined in the data.

**Further Studies Suggested**

The completion of the project here begun is the first extension of related investigation that suggests itself. Answers to the same problems derived from investigation of the later revelations would prove interesting.

The completion of a related project undertaken in the beginning of the present research should likewise merit and reward its pursuit—the study of textual parallels to the Doctrine and Covenants as found in the Book of Mormon. Similar searches into the Pearl of Great Price, and into the religious literature and sermons of Joseph Smith's day of revelation; it is not suggested, however, that this last is a procedure of prime importance for one seeking to learn from the Scriptures and come to appreciation of them.

Though it has been noted that much is reiterated in the Doctrine and Covenants concerning certain items presented also in other Scriptures, an interesting and likely quite revealing study could be made of the new information given by it for which no parallels exist.

Also, new concepts given in this dispensation and not before revealed might be sought out and studied.

Aid in interpreting Biblical prophecies given by the Doctrine and Covenants through interpretation; identification of peoples, places, or times; elucidation, expansion, etc.
would be a rewarding end to seek.

A more complete cross-reference citing location of related teachings in the various Scriptures ought to be developed.

**Significance of Such Studies**

Any such studies are significant if they contribute toward the understanding of the Scriptures and if done with a proper attitude; for there is an attitude as essential to this field as the scientific attitude is to the fields of physical investigation—an attitude of trust in God, whereupon He promises the true faculty for spiritual research: "I will impart unto you of my Spirit, which shall enlighten your mind. . . . ¹"

¹*Doctrine and Covenants 11:12-13.*
BIBLIOGRAPHY

Books


The Book of Mormon. Salt Lake City: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints.


The Doctrine and Covenants. Salt Lake City: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1937.


Smith, Joseph. History of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Salt Lake City: The Deseret Book Co.
BIBLIOGRAPHY--Continued

Books


Newspapers

Evening and Morning Star of the Church of Christ, Aug.--Oct., 1911. Notes on changes of revelations appearing in the Doctrine and Covenants as compared with their versions in the Evening and Morning Star and in the Book of Commandments.

Pamphlets

Unpublished Material


